Various extensions in the theory of dynamic materials with a specific focus on the checkerboard geometry

by

William C. Sanguinet

A Thesis

Submitted to the Faculty

of the

WORCESTER POLYTECHNIC INSTITUTE

In partial fulfillment of the requirements for the

Degree of Doctor of Philosophy

 \mathbf{in}

Mathematical Sciences

by

March 2017

APPROVED:

onstantin

Professor Konstantin Lurie, Advisor Department of Mathematical Sciences Worcester Polytechnic Institute

Professor Mayer Humi Department of Mathematical Sciences Worcester Polytechnic Institute

Professor Daniel Obofrei Department of Mathematics, University of Houston

Professor Suzanne L. Weekes, Advisor Department of Mathematical Sciences Worcester Polytechnic Institute

Professor Homer F. Walker Department of Mathematical Sciences Worcester Polytechnic Institute

Acknowledgements

I want to thank the many people who have helped me during the rewarding experience that has culminated in the completion of my PhD thesis. I would like to thank Professors Konstantin A. Lurie and Suzanne L. Weekes for their unending support, motivation, and time. I would not be the person I am today without the consistent help and friendship I have received from you both. I would like to thank Professor Vadim Yakovlev and Professor Mihhail Berezovski for their help and guidance. Specifically, I wish to thank Mihhail, his father Professor Arkadi Berezovski, and Professor Jüri Engelbrecht, for allowing me to spend time learning and researching at the Institute of Cybernetics at Tallinn University of Technology in Estonia. I want to thank the other members of my PhD committee: Professor Daniel Onofrei, Professor Homer Walker, and Professor Mayer Humi, the discussions I have had with you over the years I have known you have developed a lasting curiosity and appreciation for applied mathematics and physics. I would also like to thank other faculty (at WPI and elsewhere) for helping me grow first as a student and subsequently, as a mathematical researcher; specifically, Silvia Jimenez, Burt Tilley, Roger Lui, Luca Capogna, Bogdan Vernescu, Darko Volkov, Brigitta Servatius, Peter Christopher, Chris Larsen, John Goulet, Michael Johnson, Sarah Olson, Joseph Fehribach, Joseph Petruccelli, Umberto Mosco, Bill Martin, L. Ramdas Ram-Mohan, Nancy Burnham, Frank Dick, Germano Iannacchione, Alex Zozulya, Mark Siemaszko, and George Whittemore. You have all helped nurture my the passion for mathematics, physics, and science in some way, and for that, I am truly grateful.

I want to thank my family and friends who have encouraged and supported me these past few years, specifically, the various people who have been unfortunate enough to share an office with me in Stratton Hall. specifically, Grigor Nika, Erin Kiley, Nguyenho Ho, Yiqing Li, Josh Plasse, Marisa Zemsky, Pan Liu, etc. I also want to extend a special thank you to the Math Dept staff, Ellen Mackin, Michael Malone, Rhonda Podell, and Deborah Sleith, you have helped me in many ways.

Lastly, I want to extend an extra special thank you going to my family. Specifically, to my parents, my cousins, and my little brother. Remember to never stop chasing your dreams. Over the years, I have found strength and guidance in the following passage, it means a good deal to me, and I hope you can appreciate its significance:

"Do not lose your knowledge that man's proper estate is an upright posture, an intransigent mind and a step that travels unlimited roads. Do not let your fire go out, spark by irreplaceable spark, in the hopeless swamps of the approximate, the not-quite, the not-yet, the not-at-all. Do not let the hero in your soul perish, in lonely frustration for the life you deserved, but have never been able to reach. Check your road and the nature of your battle. The world you desired can be won, it exists, it is real, it is possible, it's yours." - John Galt, Atlas Shrugged

Foreword

The first time I remember experiencing coordinated wave motion was as a child. Specifically, I remember the waves crashing onto a beach in Rhode Island. Watching each swell displaying a simultaneously symmetrical yet seemingly random motion was mesmerizing. To this day, I am transfixed by this motion, by even the smallest ripple, which serves as a testament to the mathematical symmetries governing it. How waves extend from an initial disturbance, simultaneously coordinated and erratic, behaving vastly different under various circumstances. I didn't realize it then, but after some time, it became apparent to me that the mathematics governing this motion underlies many of the most fundamental physical systems. It is present in every aspect of physics, from the quantum level up to the relativistic level of planets and even galaxies. Similar to this range of scale, the complexity of the mathematical description of wave motion ranges from the very simple to the very complex. This motion can be governed by a single linear equation or by systems of many complex non-linear equations. Regardless, it is astounding is that in each case these mathematical equations come directly from the physical laws governing a particular situation.

Of particular interest to me is control of this wave motion. Specifically, the question of whether it is possible to control the progression of a disturbance as it travels through a given system. A wave disturbance is a dynamic phenomenon, moving through space, and it is because of this that full control is only possible if one can specify certain material properties at a specified point simultaneously in space and time. A definite means of obtaining this control is by prescribing the wave-speed throughout a given material. This control must be achieved through a specified domain at each specific point and at each specific instant of time. An interesting question is what happens when one decides to enact this spatial-temporal control. Specifically, we will be controlling the material property pattern. This property pattern is the distribution of material properties in spacetime. How exactly does this pattern change the fundamental behavior of the propagating disturbance? Are there methods of control which produce novel and desirable affects on the wave? Can we pump or pull energy in to or out of a traveling wave? Is it possible to screen or guide disturbances as they travel through some medium?

This manuscript is an attempt to answer and expand on some of these questions. It contains a variety of results which summarize and extend the existing field of knowledge surrounding such materials. The text is separated into several self-contained portions. Chapter 1 is an introduction to the mathematical models and methods that will be used and a brief review of the various material geometries previously studied and results previously obtained for DM. Chapter 2 is an detailed summary of the results published in the paper [32] along with related results discovered after publication. Chapter 3 is a detailed exposition of new results pertaining to wave propagation through a rectangular checkerboard geometry under the relaxation of assumptions from the papers [26] and [27]. Chapter 4 is a discussion of results on the energy of waves traveling through the material geometries discussed in Chapter 3. Chapter 5 is a conclusion and contains a discussion of new ideas I have for future research and extension of the theory of linear DM to the theory of non-linear DM.

Contents

Acknowledgements 2			2			
Fo	Foreword					
1 Introduction						
	1.1	Mathematical and Physical Preliminaries	10			
		1.1.1 Electromagnetics	11			
		1.1.2 Elasticity \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots \ldots	14			
	1.2	Finite Volume Methods	15			
	1.3	Previous work on Dynamic Materials	17			
		1.3.1 Characterization of Dynamic Materials	18			
		1.3.2 Laminar Material Geometry	19			
		1.3.3 Activated Left-Hand Medium	24			
		1.3.4 Checkerboard Material Geometry	24			
2	Dila	ntation and Shear Wave Propagation in Dynamic Checkerboard	30			
	2.1	Introduction	31			
	2.2	Background	32			
	2.3	Results	32			
	2.4	Conclusion	35			
3	Nor	n-perfect Spatial Temporal Checkerboard	39			
	3.1	Functionally Graded Dynamic Material	40			
		3.1.1 Wave Route Calculation for FG material	40			
	3.2	Linear FG Material	47			
		3.2.1 Characteristic in Linear Region	50			
		3.2.2 Inequality Constraints	54			
	3.3	Conclusion	65			
4	Ene	rgy Accumulation in Checkerboard Generalizations	69			
	4.1	Numerical Procedure	70			
	-	4.1.1 Basic Numerical Method	71			
		4.1.2 Brute-Force Optimization	75			
	4.2	Energy Accumulation in a Checkerboard	78			

	4.2.1	Energy in a Sharp Checkerboard	. 78
	4.2.2	Energy Accumulation in a FG Checkerboard	. 79
	4.2.3	Energy Accumulation in a Checkerboard with mismatched	
		wave impedances	. 84
	4.2.4	Conclusion	. 85
5 Co	nclusio	n	86
5.1	Sumn	nary	. 86
5.2	Futur	e Ŵork	. 87
	5.2.1	Nonlinear Dynamic Materials	. 87
	5.2.2	Optimization for Specific Geometries	. 92
Appe	ndices		94
A Co	de		95
A.1	Chara	acteristic Plotter	. 95
A.2	Inequ	ality Plotter	. 111
A.3	Clawr	back Code	. 133
-	A.3.1	Functions.f	. 133
	A 3 2	setrun pv	141
	A 3 3	Main Script	150
	$\Delta 3 \Lambda$	SGE Script	151
	Λ25	sotrup pu	150
	A.3.3	веншпру	. 152
Biblio	graphy	·	162

List of Figures

1.1	Typical FVM cell for $n = 3$	16
1.2	Laminar material geometry for $m = \frac{2}{5}$	20
1.3	Screening effect in a laminar geometry	23
1.4	Checkerboard structure in spacetime. Material 1 is colored in red and material 2 is colored in blue.	25
1.5	Checkerboard structure in spacetime. Material 2 is colored in yellow and material 1 is colored in blue.	26
1.6	Focusing effect in a checkerboard geometry for disturbance initially supported over one period.	28
1.7	Focusing effect in a checkerboard geometry for disturbance initially supported over one period.	29
		_0
2.1	Simultaneous focusing in both dilatation and shear waves along with	
0.0	the mapping onto the torus.	36
2.2	Plot of the average phase velocity of a characteristic after a large number of periods as a function of m and n . This demonstrates	27
2.3	Plot of the average phase velocity of a characteristic after a large number of periods as a function of m and n . This demonstrates	57
	clearly the plateau region for each type of wave	38
2.4	Plot of the average phase velocity as a function of phase velocity a_1 and a_2 . This demonstrates clearly the plateau region for each type of	
	wave	38
3.1	Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checker-	
0.1	board and a FG checkerboard over one period	42
3.2	Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checker-	
	board and a FG checkerboard over ten periods	43
3.3	Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checker- board and a FG checkerboard over 3 later periods. This shows that	
.	convergence persists up to a certain point.	44
3.4	Comparison of characteristics traveling through a perfect checker-	
	that convergence disappears around 55	45
	man conversion and appears around too	10

3.5	Oscillatory phenomena immediately after convergence is killed by smoothing	46
3.6	Example of smoothing in only one variable.	46
3.7	Linear FG Checkerboard over one spatial-temporal period	48
3.8	Specific type of limit cycle studied.	51
3.9	Temporally Linear Transition from Material 1 to Material 2	52
3.10	Spatially Linear Transition from Material 1 to Material 2	54
3.11	Plateau for certain values of material parameters	61
3.12	Existence region for plateau region in p and q space	64
3.13	Characteristic behavior after smoothing	66
3.14	Characteristic behavior after 10 periods for each case. Limit cycle	
	behavior is observed, however, only the first two figures show proper	
	$\mathcal{C}^{p,q}_{z_0}$ behavior	67
4.1	Comparison of 3 levels of AMR patches at time .5	72
4.2	$E(t)$ in a sharp checkerboard for $a_1 = 0.6$ and $a_2 = 1.1$ using 6 AMR	
	levels and 1000 initial grid cells	76
4.3	Energy evolution in a sharp checkerboard for $a_1 = .6$ and $a_2 = 1.1$	
	using 5 AMR levels and 3000 initial grid cells	77
4.4	Energy ratio between periods as a function of m and n	79
4.5	<i>m</i> - <i>n</i> Plateau zone for parameters $a1=.55$ and $a2=1.1$	80
4.6	Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for 4 different	
	combinations of m, n . In each case, we have apparent energy growth.	81
4.7	Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for 3 different	
	combinations of m , n . In each case, there is no energy growth	82
4.8	Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for several	
	different values for the smoothing parameter	83
4.9	Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for several	
	different impedance mismatch. In each case, there is exponential	o '
	energy growth.	84

List of Tables

3.1	Coefficients of linear inequality constraints.	58
3.2	Coefficients of 6 linear inequality constraints, f, g , and h are given by	
	equations (3.38) , (3.39) , and (3.40) , respectively. \ldots	59
3.3	Partial derivative of plateau boundary line equation with respect to	
	smoothing parameters p and q	62

Chapter 1 Introduction

The following chapter will serve as an introduction to the topic of *dynamic meta-materials* (DMs). It is by no means exhaustive, and I sincerely apologize for any relevant omission. In Section 1.1, I present a discussion of the mathematical framework used to pose problems in dynamic materials. Section 1.2 contains a discussion of some very useful methods for numerically solving systems of conservation laws discussed in the previous section. Section 1.3 is a review of previously obtained results on DMs.

1.1 Mathematical and Physical Preliminaries

A natural starting place for this thesis is a discussion of systems of hyperbolic conservation laws. Physically, these come naturally from statements of conservation found in nature and take the following mathematical form,

$$\mathbf{q}_{,t} + \mathbf{f} \left(\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t \right)_{,x} + \mathbf{g} \left(\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t \right)_{,y} + \mathbf{h} \left(\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t \right)_{,z} = \psi(\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, \mathbf{t}), \qquad (1.1)$$

where $\mathbf{q}(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is a vector valued function of position $\mathbf{r} \in \mathbb{R}^3$ and time $t \in \mathbb{R}^+$, the entries of which represent certain physical quantities being conserved, \mathbf{f} , \mathbf{g} , and \mathbf{h} are vector valued functions that govern the flux of the relevant physical quantities (a.k.a., "flux"- functions), and ψ is a vector valued source term that governs generation or loss of a particular physical quantity. It is important to note that with DMs we allow for the possibility of having both the "flux"-functions and the source term simultaneously depend explicitly on space and time, this dependence is crucial to controlling the behavior of propagating disturbances. For the examples discussed in this work, this dependence will be by means of the material property distribution in space-time. If the flux functions do not depend on \mathbf{q} then Equation (1.1) is a linear system of conservation laws. This level of generality of Equation (1.1) will not always be necessary, however, in preparation for extensions and future research, we allow for a flux function of this form (i.e., for non-linearity). Equation (1.1) presents a differential expression of these laws. In reality, this expression of these laws is derived from a more general integral form that it is often necessary to consider, primarily because it allows for a weaker notion of solution. The primary example of this being the case of a non-linear flux-function where shocks develop. Another important example is in the case of a discontinuous material property interface. In either case, i.e., for both shocks and discontinuous material properties, correct interface conditions must be considered by integrating over the discontinuity.

Equations of this type have been extensively studied at many different levels and are intimately related to the laws that govern most physical systems. In this thesis, we are primarily interested in several physical examples and we will now give several brief examples of how these type of laws appear naturally.

1.1.1 Electromagnetics

As a first example we will consider the macroscopic Maxwell's Equations governing the electromagnetic field in a dielectric,

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f,$$
$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0,$$
$$\mathbf{B}_{,t} + \nabla \times \mathbf{E} = 0,$$
$$\mathbf{D}_{,t} - \nabla \times \mathbf{H} = -\mathbf{J}_f.$$

where $\mathbf{E}(\mathbf{r}, \mathbf{t})$ is the electric-field, $\mathbf{D}(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the electric displacement field, $\mathbf{B}(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the magnetic field, $\mathbf{H}(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the magnetization field, $\rho_f(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the free charge density, and $\mathbf{J}_f(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the free current density.

To complete this system of equations we must impose constitutive relations relating the various physical fields, we will use lowercase letters to denote the specific vector functions describing the uppercase field,

$$\begin{aligned} \mathbf{D} &= \mathbf{d}(\mathbf{E}, \overline{\overline{\epsilon}}), \quad \mathbf{E} &= \mathbf{e}(\mathbf{D}, \overline{\overline{\epsilon}}), \\ \mathbf{H} &= \mathbf{h}(\mathbf{B}, \overline{\overline{\mu}}), \quad \mathbf{B} &= \mathbf{b}(\mathbf{H}, \overline{\overline{\mu}}). \end{aligned}$$

The primary example used in this thesis is that of the linear dielectric. This is given as follows:

$$\mathbf{D} = \overline{\overline{\epsilon}} \mathbf{E}, \quad \mathbf{E} = \overline{\overline{\epsilon}}^{-1} \mathbf{D},$$
$$\mathbf{H} = \overline{\overline{\mu}}^{-1} \mathbf{B}, \quad \mathbf{B} = \overline{\overline{\mu}} \mathbf{H},$$

where $\overline{(\cdot)}$ denotes a second order material tensor, specifically, $\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}$ is the dielectric permittivity tensor and $\overline{\overline{\mu}}$ is the magnetic permeability tensor. After applying the general form for the constitutive relationships we obtain the following equations governing the fields,

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{D} = \rho_f,$$

$$\nabla \cdot \mathbf{B} = 0,$$

$$\mathbf{B}_{,t} + \nabla \times (\mathbf{e}(\mathbf{D}, \overline{\overline{\epsilon}})) = 0,$$

$$\mathbf{D}_{,t} - \nabla \times (\mathbf{h}(\mathbf{B}, \overline{\overline{\mu}})) = -\mathbf{J}_{\mathbf{f}}.$$

The first two of these equations are not evolution equations and they must be satisfied throughout the material domain at each instant of time. In this exposition, we will typically be concerned with the effect of material parameter change on a propagating disturbance. It is for this reason that we will typically be assuming that the source terms are zero, i.e., $\rho_f = 0$ and $\mathbf{J}_f = 0$, though this need not always be the case. It can be shown that if the initial conditions satisfy these divergence equations then they remain satisfied. The second two equations are a system of conservation laws governing **B** and **D**, specifically,

$$\mathbf{q}_{,t} + \mathbf{f}(\mathbf{q},\epsilon,\mu)_{,x} + \mathbf{g}(\mathbf{q},\epsilon,\mu)_{,y} + \mathbf{h}(\mathbf{q},\epsilon,\mu)_{,z} = 0,$$

where,

$$\mathbf{q} = \begin{bmatrix} B_1 \\ B_2 \\ B_3 \\ D_1 \\ D_2 \\ D_3 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{f} = \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -e_3 \\ e_2 \\ 0 \\ h_3 \\ -h_2 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{g} = \begin{bmatrix} e_3 \\ 0 \\ -e_1 \\ -h_3 \\ 0 \\ h_1 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{h} = \begin{bmatrix} -e_2 \\ e_1 \\ 0 \\ h_2 \\ -h_1 \\ 0 \end{bmatrix},$$

and $\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}$ and $\overline{\overline{\mu}}$ are prescribed tensor-valued functions of space **r** and time t.

For example, in the case of a linear, isotropic material, these second order tensors reduce to scalars and we obtain the following system of six conservation laws relating \mathbf{B} and \mathbf{D} ,

$$\begin{bmatrix} B_1 \\ B_2 \\ B_3 \\ D_1 \\ D_2 \\ D_3 \end{bmatrix}_{,t} + \begin{bmatrix} 0 \\ -D_3/\epsilon \\ D_2/\epsilon \\ 0 \\ B_3/\mu \\ -B_2/\mu \end{bmatrix}_{,x} + \begin{bmatrix} D_3/\epsilon \\ 0 \\ -D_1/\epsilon \\ -B_3/\mu \\ 0 \\ B_1/\mu \end{bmatrix}_{,y} + \begin{bmatrix} -D_2/\epsilon \\ D_1/\epsilon \\ 0 \\ B_2/\mu \\ -B_1/\mu \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}_{,z} = 0.$$

In this case, the material parameters ϵ and μ are being prescribed scalar-valued functions of space **r** and time t.

For further simplification, assume that the fields only depend on t and z. The above system then reduces to a system of four conservation laws,

$$\begin{bmatrix} B_1\\ B_2\\ D_1\\ D_2 \end{bmatrix}_{,t} + \begin{bmatrix} -D_2/\epsilon\\ D_1/\epsilon\\ B_2/\mu\\ -B_1/\mu \end{bmatrix}_{,z} = 0.$$

This is really two uncoupled systems, i.e., a system governing B_1 and D_2 , and a separate system governing B_2 and D_1 , we now consider the latter,

$$\begin{bmatrix} B_2\\ D_1 \end{bmatrix}_{,t} + \begin{bmatrix} D_1/\epsilon\\ B_2/\mu \end{bmatrix}_{,z} = 0,$$

This is a hyperbolic system of two conservation laws for B_2 and D_1 . This system is equivalent to the acoustics system in the following sense. Introduce potential functions ϕ and ξ such that $\phi_t \equiv -D_1/\epsilon$, $\phi_z \equiv B_2$, $\xi_z \equiv D_1$, and $\xi_t \equiv -B_2/\mu$, then the above system is equivalent to the following system,

$$\left[\begin{array}{c} \phi\\ \xi \end{array}\right]_t - \left[\begin{array}{c} 0 & 1/\epsilon\\ 1/\mu & 0 \end{array}\right] \left[\begin{array}{c} \phi\\ \xi \end{array}\right]_z = 0.$$

It is interesting that this is the same as the system of acoustics equations for u and a potential v,

$$\begin{bmatrix} u \\ v \end{bmatrix}_t - \begin{bmatrix} 0 & 1/\rho \\ k & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} u \\ v \end{bmatrix}_z = 0.$$

The expression for energy remains consistent in either case. The energy for the acoustics equation is given by

$$E = \frac{1}{2} \int_{a}^{b} \left(\rho u_{t}^{2} + k u_{z}^{2}\right) dz.$$
 (1.2)

We see that if we match up the analogous terms in the electromagnetic case, we arrive at the correct expression for the electromagnetic energy,

$$\begin{split} E &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{a}^{b} \left(\epsilon \phi_t^2 + (1/\mu) \phi_z^2 \right) dz, \\ E &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{a}^{b} \left(D_1^2 / \epsilon + B_2^2 / \mu \right) dz, \\ E &= \frac{1}{2} \int_{a}^{b} \left(\epsilon E_1^2 + \frac{1}{\mu} B_2^2 \right) dz. \end{split}$$

1.1.2 Elasticity

As a second example, we will consider the equations of solid mechanics governing the stress in an elastic body,

$$\left(\rho \mathbf{u}_t\right)_t - \nabla \cdot \overline{\overline{\sigma}} = 0,$$

where $\rho(\mathbf{r}, t)$ is the mass density, a scalar function of space and time, and $\overline{\overline{\sigma}}(\nabla \mathbf{u})$ is the second order stress tensor which depends on the deformation gradient in a specified manner. This is determined by the constitutive relationship of the material under consideration. Specifically of interest to us is the example of linear elasticity where we have the following constitutive relationship,

$$\overline{\overline{\sigma}} = \overline{\overline{D}} : \overline{\overline{\epsilon}},$$

where $\epsilon = \frac{1}{2} \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + \nabla \mathbf{u}^T \right)$ is the linear strain, $\overline{\overline{D}}$ is the fourth-order elasticity tensor, and the symbol : denotes the double convolution of the tensors to the left and right of the symbol.

For example, the constitutive relationship for an isotropic linear material is

$$\overline{\overline{\sigma}} = \lambda \operatorname{tr}(\overline{\overline{\epsilon}})\mathbf{I} + 2\mu\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}$$

where λ and μ are the material parameters and are collectively known as the Lamé moduli of the material.

Introduction of the symbol \mathbf{M} for momentum vector gives the following relationship

$$\mathbf{M}_t - \nabla \cdot \overline{\overline{\sigma}}(\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}) = 0,$$
$$\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}_t - \nabla \left(\frac{\mathbf{M}}{2\rho}\right) - \nabla \left(\frac{\mathbf{M}}{2\rho}\right)^T = 0.$$

Which is equivalent to the following system,

$$\mathbf{q}_t + \mathbf{f}\left(\mathbf{q}, \rho, \overline{\overline{\overline{D}}}\right)_x + \mathbf{g}\left(\mathbf{q}, \rho, \overline{\overline{\overline{D}}}\right)_y + \mathbf{h}\left(\mathbf{q}, \rho, \overline{\overline{\overline{D}}}\right)_z = 0$$

where

$$\mathbf{q} = \begin{bmatrix} M_1 \\ M_2 \\ M_3 \\ \epsilon_{11} \\ \epsilon_{22} \\ \epsilon_{33} \\ \epsilon_{12} \\ \epsilon_{13} \\ \epsilon_{23} \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{f} = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_{11} \\ \sigma_{12} \\ \sigma_{13} \\ M_1/\rho \\ 0 \\ M_1/\rho \\ 0 \\ M_2/2\rho \\ M_3/2\rho \\ 0 \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{g} = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_{21} \\ \sigma_{22} \\ \sigma_{23} \\ 0 \\ M_2/\rho \\ 0 \\ M_1/2\rho \\ 0 \\ M_3/2\rho \end{bmatrix}, \mathbf{h} = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_{31} \\ \sigma_{32} \\ \sigma_{33} \\ 0 \\ 0 \\ M_3/\rho \\ 0 \\ M_1/2\rho \\ M_3/2\rho \end{bmatrix}$$

In a similar manner to the electromagnetic case, we can look to the example of a linear, isotropic material to simplify the above system of nine conservation laws relating \mathbf{M} and $\overline{\overline{\epsilon}}$. Furthermore, we can place specific constraints on the above system which reduce it to the system of acoustics equations mentioned earlier.

1.2 Finite Volume Methods

Obtaining results regarding the energy accumulation effect (specifically the results discussed in chapter 4) is a difficult task to pursue by purely analytical means. To this end, it is imperative that a proper numerical procedure must be implemented to solve conservation laws of form mentioned in Section 1.1. Of the many possible choices, the high-resolution finite volume methods (FVM) summarized in [16, 17] best fit the purposes of this study. The main reason for this is that these methods allow for high-resolution solution of the PDEs governing the conservation of underlying physical quantities. Specifically, these methods allow for smart cell-wise control of material properties, which will allow us to suitably implement the various material geometries discussed in Section 1.3.

In the 1D case, we will be numerically solving the following type of law for the vector function $\mathbf{q}(z,t)$,

$$\mathbf{q}_t + A(z,t)\mathbf{q}_z = 0, \tag{1.3}$$

where A(z,t) is an $n \times n$ matrix with real eigenvalues $\lambda_1 < \lambda_2 < ... < \lambda_n$. These eigenvalues represent the speed of the *i*-th family of waves and are a fundamental component to solving the system of equations. We assume that we have eigenvectors $\mathbf{r}^1, ..., \mathbf{r}^n$ corresponding to each eigenvalue.

To numerically solve equation (1.3) we must accurately approximate how the solution evolves in time. This can be done in a straightforward manner by using more advanced implementations of Godunov's (upwind) method. This method uses (or, in the nonlinear case, approximates) the solution to a Riemann problem between computational cells using the cell-wise averages as initial data. Recall that a Riemann problem is the problem of solving equation (1.3) with piecewise constant initial data. The main idea is that the solution (or approximate solution) of a cell-wise Riemann problem will allow for computation of flux into and out of each cell.

For an in-depth look at this see [16, 17]. We will now consider a specific example from [16] to illustrate the basic numerical procedure. Assume that we wish to solve three PDES (n = 3) and assume that $\lambda_1 < 0 < \lambda_2 < \lambda_3$. The solution to a Riemann problem at every interface will result in the propagation of 3 discontinuities, each discontinuity propagating at the wave speed corresponding to the eigenvalue of the *i*th family. Specifically, the flux across each interface is found by decomposing



Figure 1.1: Typical FVM cell for n = 3.

the jump in solution at a given interface into respective *i*-th wave component, i.e., $Q_i^n - Q_{i-1}^n = \alpha_{i-\frac{1}{2}}^1 \mathbf{r}_{i-1}^1 + \alpha_{i-\frac{1}{2}}^2 \mathbf{r}_i^2 + \alpha_{i-\frac{1}{2}}^3 \mathbf{r}_i^3$. The update to cell *i* will therefore be given by $Q_i^{n+1} = Q_i^n - \frac{\Delta t}{\Delta x} \left[\lambda^2 (\alpha_{i-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{r}_i^2) + \lambda^3 (\alpha_{i-\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{r}_i^3) + \lambda^1 (\alpha_{i+\frac{1}{2}} \mathbf{r}_i^1) \right]$. It is an interesting exercise to show that this example reduces to exactly what we would expect for Godunov's method in the case of the acoustics system, where $\lambda_1 = -\sqrt{\frac{k}{\rho}}$, $\lambda_2 = 0$, $\lambda_3 = \sqrt{\frac{k}{\rho}}$.

Notice that the above method conveniently allows us to use the computational grid to encode all information regarding the changing material geometry. For the checkerboard structure, the above method is relatively straightforward to implement, because the material geometry aligns nicely with the standard grid. For different spatial-temporal geometries (laminar, or more complicated, etc,) this can be accomplished by introducing a moving grid that follows the spatial-temporal material geometry [37, 38, 11].

Godunov's method provides a good start, however, it is only first order accurate. The next logical step is to consider construction of smart and efficient high-resolution versions of the algorithm. This can be done with the procedure of limiting and is explained in depth in [16, 17]. Practically, it is implemented by adding an appropriately constructed 2nd order term to update the cell-wise averages from n to n + 1. This term makes the method more accurate by ensuring known properties of conservation laws, e.g., variation diminishing (TVD), etc.

Another enhancement that will be used is called adaptive mesh refinement (AMR). In AMR, one keeps track of specific properties of the solution and (typically, some measure of the gradient) and uses this information to locally refine the computational grid. Specifically, around the cells where this value becomes more than a given threshold, the grid is refined in an attempt to better resolve the solution in this region. This allows for accurate solution of the governing conservation laws in regions where the gradient is very large. Much research has been done in this area [4]. Applying this method to the FVM procedure described above involves providing a course mesh (Level 1) along with multiple other refinement levels.

The simulations produced in this work were produced by using suitably modified standard Clawpack solvers [9]. Clawpack is a highly developed open source suite of computational tools that implement the above methods for FVM. Originally developed in Fortran by Randall Leveque, it has since grown into an amazing tool for researchers investigating wave-propagation problems.

1.3 Previous work on Dynamic Materials

The study of *dynamic metamaterials* (DM) is the study of materials that have properties which are controllable in space and time, i.e., formations assembled from materials that are distributed on a particular scale in space-time. This material concept takes into consideration inertial, elastic, electromagnetic and other material properties that affect the dynamic behavior of various mechanical, electrical and environmental systems. In static or non-smart applications, design variables, such as dielectric permittivity and magnetic permeability, material density and stiffness, yield force and other structural parameters are position dependent but invariant in time. When it comes to dynamic applications, we also need temporal variability in the material properties in order to adequately match the changing environment. To this end, in dynamic material design, dynamic materials will take up the role played by ordinary composites in static material design. Due to this variability, DM may adequately react to environmental challenges and changing circumstances, which makes them ideal for optimal control problems in space-time. These materials, also known as dynamic materials, have been introduced by K. Lurie [24] and studied in many different forms by various authors [26, 27, 25, 37, 38, 39, 31, 30, 12, 32, 28]. DM have been shown to demonstrate many effects unthinkable with ordinary materials; effects including screening of extended spatial domains from the intrusion of disturbances, the idea of left-handed materials with negative "effective" material parameters, accumulating and storing energy in pulses of high power, compressing signals, creation of left-handed materials, appearance of Psuedo-Coriolis effect, etc.

These results have been obtained through both analytical and numerical methods and this introduction will summarize some results that have been discovered. In the following we assume that we have a material that supports linear wave propagation in either 1D or 2D.

1D wave propagation through a DM is governed by the variable coefficient wave equation,

$$(\rho u_t)_t - (ku_z)_z = 0, \quad (z,t) \in [a,b] \times [0,T], \tag{1.4}$$

$$u(z,0) = f(z), \quad u_t(z,0) = g(z),$$
(1.5)

$$u(a,t) = u_L(t), \quad u(b,t) = u_R(t),$$
(1.6)

where, $\rho(z,t)$ and k(z,t) act as controls, i.e., they are functions of space and time that are prescribed by some material designer. These equations describe wave propagation in an elastic context where ρ is the mass density and k is the stiffness. In an electromagnetic context we replace ρ with ϵ - the dielectric permittivity, and k with $\frac{1}{\mu}$ - the inverse of the magnetic permeability. In either case, the point-wise velocity of the wave will be $a(z,t) = \sqrt{k(z,t)/\rho(z,t)}$, and as shown before, the energy of a traveling wave at some time t is given by the integral:

$$E(t) = \int_{a}^{b} \left(\rho u_{t}^{2} + k u_{z}^{2}\right) dz.$$
 (1.7)

This thesis primarily deals with the 1D case. However, this section presents a general framework for viewing these problems, because of the many possible extensions into various realms, e.g., multiple dimensions and non-linear conservation laws.

1.3.1 Characterization of Dynamic Materials

Dynamic materials may appear in very diverse physical implementations, including mechanical and electromagnetic. Nevertheless, we may distinguish two principal ways of making them, specifically, by the spatial-temporal mixing of ordinary materials via the processes of either activation or kinetization [5, 22]. Dynamic materials of the first type are obtained by instantaneous or gradual change of the material parameters (stiffness, self-induction, capacitance, etc.) in various parts of the system in the absence of relative motion of those parts. This procedure has been called activation [5, 22]. and the corresponding materials termed dynamic materials of the first kind, or activated dynamic materials.

Many examples of activated dynamic materials originate in electrical engineering. As an illustration, consider a transmission line assembled as an array of LC-circuits connected in series with the inductance L and capacitance C changeable in each circuit by switching. A pump "wave of linear capacitance" may be generated through the use of *p*-*n* junction diodes distributed along the line and appropriately activated in space-time [18]. A similar "wave of inductance" may be created through the use of a series arrangement of non-linear inductors. Magnetic nanoparticles exhibit the unique phenomena of superparamagnetism and quantum tunneling of magnetization, accompanied by unusually high coercivities. These effects are observed in magnetic materials such as $\gamma - \text{Fe}_2\text{O}_3$ nanocrystals and ferrogels [40] at room temperature. One can effectively control the inductance of those materials by varying the magnetic field.

Dynamic materials of the second type are obtained when various parts of the system are exposed to relative motion that is prearranged and generated in a certain way. This procedure has been called kinetization, and the relevant materials termed the dynamic materials of the second kind, or kinetic dynamic materials. The materials of this type can be perceived as mixtures of two or more ordinary materials that alternate in space on a microscale; this alternation occurs due to the fact that every constituent participates in its individual material motion taking the material pattern along with it. Vibrational motion is most important in this respect; in particular, high frequency standing waves represent a mechanism of creating kinetic dynamic materials, refer to reference [7] for more on this. Dynamic materials rarely appear to be of natural origin (living tissue being a notable exception). They are, almost exclusively, products of modern technology. Specifically, we refer to ferroelastic and ferromagnetic materials when it comes to electronic frequencies, and to laser techniques when it comes to optical frequencies. Both ways work to create permittivity and permeability (ϵ, μ) patterns that are tunable in space and time and therefore completely fall into the category of activated dynamic materials.

In the next subsections we will look at two different geometries that produce interesting effects on waves that propagate through the respective DM. In Section 1.3.2 we review effects produced by a laminar geometry, and in Section 1.3.4 we look at interesting effects produced by a checkerboard geometry. Extensions of this checkerboard geometry is the main focus of this thesis. In Section 1.3.3 we see that dynamic materials make it possible to construct left-handed materials with negative effective values or material parameters.

1.3.2 Laminar Material Geometry

It has been shown analytically and numerically in [21, 23] and [37] that by appropriately controlling the design factors of a dynamic laminate it is possible to selectively screen large domains in space-time from the invasion of long wave disturbances. Achieving this "screening effect" is impossible in an ordinary static composite.



Figure 1.2: Laminar material geometry for $m = \frac{2}{5}$

Assume that the material parameters ρ and k can take two values, (ρ_1, k_1) or (ρ_2, k_2) . Furthermore, assume that initially these materials alternate periodically along the z-axis with period δ , and material 1 has volume fraction $m \in [0, 1]$. Lastly, assume that the property pattern travels at fixed velocity V. This generates a laminar property pattern in space-time (see Figure 1.2), with ρ and k given by the following functions:

$$\rho(z,t) = \begin{cases} \rho_1, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [0, m\delta), \\ \rho_2, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [m\delta, \delta), \end{cases}$$

and,

$$k(z,t) = \begin{cases} k_1, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [0, m\delta), \\ k_2, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [m\delta, \delta), \end{cases}$$

where $m \in [0, 1]$.

It is important to guarantee that compatibility conditions are observed on the material interfaces. Due to the hyperbolic nature of equation (1.4), this condition amounts to allowing for regular transmission of characteristics across the interface.

As explained in reference [24], this condition means that we cannot allow $|V| \in [a_1, a_2]$; mathematically, this condition is equivalent to requiring that

$$(V^2 - a_1^2)(V^2 - a_2^2) > 0.$$

Following standard homogenization procedures [24], it becomes possible to derive an "effective" wave equation (see eq (2.41) in [24]) that governs the effective motion of disturbances through this medium. The solution of the corresponding homogenization problem gives the following "effective" PDE governing disturbances to be

$$r(u_0)_{tt} + 2q(u_0)_{zt} + p(u_0)_{zz} = 0, (1.8)$$

where r, q, and p are values depending on m, a_1 , a_2 , and V. This is a hyperbolic PDE that can be solved as follows.

Furthermore, looking for the solution to this equation in the form f(z-vt) gives that the phase velocities $v_{\frac{1}{2}} = q \pm \sqrt{q^2 - rp}$ of solutions to equation (1.8) are roots of the equation

$$rv^2 - 2qv - p = 0.$$

Thus, the solution to equation (1.8) will consist of two waves, each traveling at velocity v_1 and v_2 . Proper choice of parameters m, a_1 , a_2 , and V allows v_1 and v_2 to have the same sign, which guarantee coordinated wave motion in that direction. This effect has been extensively studied in the literature, and termed the "screening" effect for its ability to protect large regions of space-time from the intrusion of disturbances. This effect is demonstrated in Figure 1.3, where a screened region is created between two laminations oriented in opposite directions.

These ideas are further extended in [39] where the techniques of Floquet analysis and asymptotic expansions are used to reveal the dispersive nature of the effective lamination, resulting in the following effective equation

$$u_{tt} + (\Sigma_+ + \Sigma_-) u_{tz} + (\Sigma_+ \Sigma_-) u_{zz} + (\Gamma_+ - \Gamma_-) \delta^2 u_{zzzt} + (\Gamma_+ \Sigma_- - \Gamma_- \Sigma_+) u_{zzzz} = 0$$

where $\Gamma_{\pm}, \Sigma_{\pm}$ are values depending on m, a_1 , a_2 , and V. The effects are supported by direct numerical simulation of the heterogeneous problem. These results are compared with the exact solution of the effective equation with the second order equation (1.8), and the higher order equation for static materials (V = 0) in [33] and are shown to provide insight into the dispersive nature of wave propagation through laminates. Some 1D results were extended to 2D in [31]. In this paper, the equations of motion for an elastic laminar spatial-temporal composite are investigated. The composite under consideration is assumed to be binary, that is, it is assembled of two original constituents capable of changing (in space-time) their material density, as well as their material stiffness. The condition of plane strain was then imposed on the composite. The paper begins by attempting to evaluate the materials' average Lagrangian (action density). In doing so, it immediately becomes apparent that expressions are needed for average momentum and stress. Both quantities are found to depend linearly on average strain and average velocity.

Assume the lamination is composed of two different elastic materials (1 and 2) with average stiffness tensors in each material given by D_1 and D_2 respectively.

$$D(z,t) = \begin{cases} D_1, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [0, m\delta), \\ D_2, & (z - Vt) \mod m\delta \in [m\delta, \delta), \end{cases}$$

where $m \in [0, 1]$.

Specifically, the effective motion of an elastic bar under plane strain was found to be given by the following homogenized equations of motion:

$$\left(M_{eff} \cdot \mathbf{u}_{t}\right)_{t} - \nabla \cdot \left(D_{eff} : e\right) - \frac{\partial}{\partial t}\left(e : \Lambda\right) - \nabla \cdot \left(\Lambda \cdot \mathbf{u}_{t}\right) = 0,$$

where D_{eff} and M_{eff} , are respectively, "effective" material tensors of elastic and inertial properties arising from the homogenization process. This is a direct generalization of equation (1.8) and the effective tensors are shown to reduce to their previously found formulas under the assumption of isotropy of the individual material constituents. This reduction is shown in [31]. In brief, after calculating the general homogenized Euler equations of motion, isotropy was assumed and it immediately becomes apparent that material tensor Λ , termed the "tensor of kinetic stresses" produces two additional forces \underline{F}_{e} and \underline{F}_{Ω} due to the moving lamination. These two forces are due to the presence of simultaneous change in both inertial and elastic properties of the original material constituents. $\underline{F}_{\underline{e}}$ is due to the symmetric potion of the deformation gradient while $\underline{F_{\Omega}}$ is due to the antisymmetric portion and is special because it is mathematically equivalent to a Coriolis-type force. Typically, the Coriolis Effect is due to a rotating reference frame, however, this new force term is an actual force that is directly due to the moving material property pattern. The appearance of these two forces is a consequence of both dynamics and plane strain; the Coriolis type force disappears in the case of one dimensional strain that arises when longitudinal dynamic disturbances propagate along an elastic bar while the force $F_{\dot{e}}$ reduces to the mixed derivative term in equation 1.8. Furthermore, the effective tensors M_{eff} and D_{eff} can also be shown to reduce to p and q from equation 1.8. This extension fully reduces to the case of a 1D elastic bar.



Figure 1.3: Screening effect in a laminar geometry

1.3.3 Activated Left-Hand Medium

It has been discovered [25] that, for certain ranges of parameters, an activated dynamic laminate made up of two materials with positive ϵ and μ , yields negative values of its effective permittivity and permeability. This conclusion is obtained after applying homogenization to the laminate in a laboratory frame, and then moving to a proper frame to see that the eigenvalues of the material tensor are both negative. The eigenvalues are invariant, so this composite is left-handed [36] with regard to long-wave disturbances. As far as we know, this is the first attempt to produce left- handed materials via spatio-temporal material assemblages. It is important that such a material may be tunable, i.e. its properties may be controlled. The left-handed materials otherwise offered all involve static elements as their basic components [29].

1.3.4 Checkerboard Material Geometry

Another material geometry that has shown to produce interesting effects is the "checkerboard" geometry. Similar to the laminar case, assume that the material parameters ρ and k can take two values, (ρ_1, k_1) or (ρ_2, k_2) . Furthermore, assume that initially these materials alternate periodically along the z-axis with period δ , and material 1 has volume fraction $m \in [0, 1]$. Assume that we allow for an instantaneous switching of properties from material 1 to material 2, and vice-versa, and that this switching occurs periodically at period τ , and that the first switch occurs at time $n\tau$ where $n \in [0, 1]$. This generates a checkerboard property pattern in space-time (see Figure 1.4). Specifically, ρ and k are given by the following functions

$$\rho(z,t) = \begin{cases}
\rho_1, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [0, m\delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [m\delta, \delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \\
\rho_2, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [m\delta, \delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [0, m\delta) \times [n\tau, \tau),
\end{cases}$$
(1.9)

and,

$$k(z,t) = \begin{cases} k_1, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [0, m\delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [m\delta, \delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \\ k_2, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [m\delta, \delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [0, m\delta) \times [n\tau, \tau). \end{cases}$$
(1.10)

To simplify the problem, we assume that the wave impedances $\gamma_i = \sqrt{\rho_i k_i}$ of both materials are equal, but their phase velocities $a_i = \sqrt{\frac{k_i}{\rho_i}}$ are different with $a_2 > a_1$.



Figure 1.4: Checkerboard structure in spacetime. Material 1 is colored in red and material 2 is colored in blue.

Equation (1.4) can be reduced to a first order hyperbolic system by introduction of a potential function v, defined as follows:

$$\rho u_t = v_z, \quad k u_z = v_t. \tag{1.11}$$

Thus, a plane wave traveling in the z-direction through such a structure is governed by the preceding hyperbolic system. Under the assumption of matching wave impedance mentioned above, this problem reduces to two first order problems for the Riemann invariants $R = u - \frac{v}{\gamma}$ and $L = u + \frac{v}{\gamma}$ propagating independently of each other according to the equations

$$R_t + aR_z = 0, \quad L_t - aL_z = 0. \tag{1.12}$$

The compatibility conditions on material interfaces show that on every such boundary, vertical or horizontal, an incident primary wave initiates only one secondary wave that travels into adjacent material.

Consider the motion of one Riemann invariant, say R. Assume that initially, R takes the shape of a smooth impulse, e.g., a Gaussian, over one spatial period. This impulse is viewed as an array of ordinates, each of them propagating without change



Figure 1.5: Checkerboard structure in spacetime. Material 2 is colored in yellow and material 1 is colored in blue.

along the relevant characteristic originating on the z-axis. Each characteristic path is represented in the (z, t)-plane as a series of line segments with slope equal to the reciprocal of the phase speeds in each rectangle. Due to the regularity conditions mentioned earlier, no two characteristics will intersect.

Proper choice of material parameters k and ρ along with geometrical parameters m and n give rise to a "focusing" effect on the characteristic lines propagating through the checkerboard geometry. An example of this can be seen in Figure 1.6. In this image, the dark region is the slow material and the light region is the fast material. Notice that the characteristic lines enters the fast material through the temporal gate and they enter the slow material through the spatial gate, this is a fundamental property of the limit cycles studied.

Particularly, for the structure shown in Figure 1.6a with parameters, the characteristics are gathered into identical groups, one group per period; all of the characteristics in each group converge to one of them that becomes a stable limit cycle (a stable cycle on a torus). This is clearly demonstrated in Figure 1.6a. The computed rotation number or speed of the limit cycle is $\frac{\delta}{\tau} = 1$ in this example. The neighboring groups of characteristics that converge to stable limit cycles are separated by a special characteristic path, termed an unstable limit cycle. We see that the array of characteristic ordinates are almost all tightened to a single point, the location of the stable limit cycle. The evolution of a disturbance is shown in Figure 1.6b. This was obtained as a result of direct numerical simulation of the wave motion as governed by Equation (1.4) through the checkerboard structure. The disturbance is initially supported over one period around a stable limit cycle. It is clear that this disturbance sharpens into a spike, gradually getting sharper and sharper. Figure 1.7 shows that if the initial disturbance is taken over multiple periods, this convergence effect is again observed, and the location. In this case, the location of the stable limit cycles correspond to the "steps" in the wave profile, while the location of the unstable limit cycles correspond to the center of each stair.

The focusing effect is remarkable because it corresponds to a pumping of energy into the wave exponentially at the rate of $(a_2/a_1)^2$, as is shown in [24, 26, 27]. A close look at Figure 1.6a reveals that, in this example, within a close vicinity of a limit cycle, an array of characteristics always leaves material 2 across the vertical (spatial) interface whereas it enters this material across the horizontal (temporal) interface. The energy of the array experiences a finite increment each time the array enters material 2, specifically, the energy increases by the factor $\frac{a_2}{a_1} > 1$. Having passed through material 2, the array enters material 1 across the vertical boundary with its energy remaining unaffected. The next increment in energy occurs at the following invasion into material 2 across the horizontal boundary, etc. We obtain an exponential growth of energy and its concentration within narrow peaks, occurring at the cost of the work produced by an external agent (e.g. laser beam) against



Figure 1.6: Focusing effect in a checkerboard geometry for disturbance initially supported over one period.



Figure 1.7: Focusing effect in a checkerboard geometry for disturbance initially supported over one period.

the electromagnetic forces at the horizontal interfaces. Transition from material 1 to material 2 occurs twice every period, each time giving the $\frac{a_2}{a_1}$ factor increase in energy [26]. This represents an obvious analogy with a swing in a space-distributed version. This simple mechanism may well work towards optical pumping and high-energy pulse compression.

In [26], the convergence phenomena was shown to occur only when the parameters were found to be in the "plateau" region, i.e., a region of parameter space that generates a plateau in the average velocity profile. This effect has been theoretically categorized in [27], and agrees very well with computational results.

In the next chapter, we will summarize the results from the paper [32]. It is an extension of the checkerboard geometry to linear elastic wave propagation.

Chapter 2

Dilatation and Shear Wave Propagation in Dynamic Checkerboard

In paper [32], I studied elastic plane waves traveling normal to the spatial interfaces of a checkerboard structure in space time. For linear isotropic elastic media, there are two different families of waves, dilatation waves (d-waves) and transverse shear waves (s-waves), which can both propagate through the elastic material along some axis. Paper [32] examines the propagation of dilatational and shear waves through an isotropic elastic material having the dilatation and shear moduli variable in space and time. Specifically, two isotropic materials alternate occupying rectangular cells in 3D space + time producing a double periodic checkerboard material assembly. The materials are assumed to differ in their wave velocities (dilatational and shear) but to have pairwise equal values of wave impedances for each type of wave. The two wave types are governed by distinctly different wavespeeds and are independent of one another.

The main question investigated was whether or not characteristic focusing could be achieved simultaneously in both type of wave. We found that this simultaneous focusing can be achieved and that there is a "joint" plateau region where characteristics for both type of wave converge. Perhaps the most surprising, but perfectly reasonable, result is that despite having a different wavespeed in each material section, the average velocity of dilatation and shear waves must be the same if they are to be on the same plateau!

We show that, for both types of waves traveling normally to spatial interfaces between the materials, the average velocity of propagation is the same for certain ranges of material and structural parameters. Also, the energy is accumulated in those waves, and such accumulation occurs in very narrow pulses. This is unlike the wave propagation in a uniform static material, where both types of waves propagate at different speeds. The coincidence of average speeds of propagation appears to be due to the checkerboard material geometry. It creates the "plateau effect" within the ranges of material and structural parameters mentioned above [24, 26, 27]. These ranges do not include the purely uniform material. In elastodynamics, the concept of dynamic materials has been previously studied in references [31, 15].

2.1 Introduction

In the case of wave propagation along a 1D elastic bar, it was possible to support energy accumulation through the use of a "checkerboard geometry" [24, 26, 27]. This geometry is detailed in Fig. 1.4. This configuration introduces spatial and temporal interfaces, along which either spatial or temporal coordinate remains constant. These interfaces separate material domains with different physical properties. To achieve energy accumulation in traveling waves, it was noticed that such properties must be arranged so as to match wave impedances in the different material cells. This results in the absence of wave reflection through both spatial and temporal property switches. A wave traveling through such a structure will, for certain ranges of the checkerboard material and structural parameters, accumulate energy supplied by an external agent at the moments of temporal switching.

At such moments, this structure would turn the work applied by the external agent against the wave, adding to the wave's energy. The "properly tuned" checkerboard material geometry supports nonstop energy pumping due to its special ability to maintain favorable arrangement of the traveling wave routes, accompanied by simultaneous elimination of reflections. Another remarkable feature of a checkerboard has been called the "plateau effect". As shown in reference [27], in the absence of reflections in a spatial-temporal checkerboard, there are continuous ranges of structural parameters m, n, and phase velocities c_1 and c_2 , for which the characteristics of a traveling wave converge to limit cycles (see Figure 1.6a). Figure 1.6b illustrates the evolution of an initially Gaussian-shaped disturbance during its travel through a spatial-temporal checkerboard composite. This evolution corresponds to the wave routes illustrated in Figure 1.6a. This system appears to be robust, and this robustness is the main reason why the phenomenon of wave propagation at the same average velocity may be extended to elastic waves of different types.

Specifically, we consider waves propagating in along a specified axis in a dynamic 3D isotropic elastic checkerboard. In this scenario, both waves (dilatation and shear) travel through each material with their own phase velocities and wave impedances. We ask if the wave energy can be simultaneously accumulated in both types of waves as they propagate normal to the spatial interfaces. This is not apparent, and represents the development of the situation observed before in a 1D elastic bar. The

reason for our claim is that both types of waves are governed by the homogeneous wave equation, and their phase velocities c_D and c_S may both belong with the same plateau, i.e., both waves have the same average phase velocity.

2.2 Background

For a linear elastic media, we will denote the displacement field as $\mathbf{u}(z,t)$. This vector field satisfies the elastic wave equation in each material domain:

$$(\rho \mathbf{u}_t)_t - \operatorname{div}\left[\sigma\right] = 0, \tag{2.1}$$

where $\sigma(\mathbf{u}, \lambda, \mu) = \lambda I \operatorname{div} \mathbf{u} + \mu \left(\nabla \mathbf{u} + (\nabla \mathbf{u})^T \right)$ is the stress tensor, λ and μ are the Lamé moduli of the first and second kind, ρ is the mass density, I is the identity matrix, and $()^T$ denotes the matrix transpose operation. For uniform materials (i.e., pure materials), this equation reduces to

$$\rho \mathbf{u}_{tt} - \left(\mu \nabla^2 \mathbf{u} + (\lambda + \mu) \nabla \left(\nabla \cdot \mathbf{u}\right)\right) = 0.$$
(2.2)

A plane wave propagating along the z-axis is given by the following expression $\mathbf{u} = f(z - ct)\mathbf{d}$, where \mathbf{d} is the fixed direction of the material displacement. Plane wave solutions to equation (2.2) are possible if either $\mathbf{d} \cdot \mathbf{k} = 0$, or $\mathbf{d} \times \mathbf{k} = 0$, where \mathbf{k} is the unit vector along the z-axis. Waves of the first type, where material displacement is transverse to the direction of wave motion, are termed transverse waves, shear waves, or s-waves. Waves of the second type, where material displacement is parallel to the direction of wave motion are termed longitudinal waves, dilatational waves, or d-waves. Within uniform materials, both types of waves are governed by the wave equation $u_{tt} - c^2 u_{zz} = 0$, however they travel at distinct wave speeds $c_d = \sqrt{\frac{\lambda + 2\mu}{\rho}}$ and $c_s = \sqrt{\frac{\mu}{\rho}}$.

2.3 Results

I considered the motion of plane waves through a dynamic checkerboard composite assembled from two isotropic linear elastic materials that fill \mathbb{R}^3 . The Lamé moduli $(\lambda \text{ and } \mu)$ and mass density ρ are given by doubly periodic piecewise constant functions of space and time:

$$(\lambda, \mu, \rho) = \begin{cases} (\lambda_1, \mu_1, \rho_1) & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [0, m\delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [m\delta, \delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \\ (\lambda_2, \mu_2, \rho_2) & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [m\delta, \delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [0, m\delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \end{cases}$$

$$(2.3)$$

As these waves propagate through the material structure, they interact with various material interfaces, i.e., the spatial and temporal material property switches. Across these interfaces, to maintain the material integrity, kinematic and dynamic compatibility conditions must be satisfied, these are as follows:

- Kinematic Compatibility Condition
 - Purely Spatial Interface:

$$\left[\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial t}\right]\Big|_1^2 = 0, \quad i = 1, 2, 3 \tag{2.4}$$

- Purely Temporal Interface

$$\left[\frac{\partial u_i}{\partial z}\right]\Big|_1^2 = 0, \quad i = 1, 2, 3 \tag{2.5}$$

- Dynamic Compatibility condition
 - Purely Spatial Interface:

Dilatational Wave Shear Wave $\left[(\lambda + 2\mu) \frac{\partial u_3}{\partial z} \right] \Big|_1^2 = 0 \qquad \left[\mu \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial z} \right] \Big|_1^2 \quad i = 1, 2 \qquad (2.6)$

- Purely Temporal Interface

$$\left[\rho \frac{\partial u_i}{\partial t}\right]\Big|_1^2 = 0 \quad i = 1, 2, 3 \tag{2.7}$$

The main question asked was whether or not there exists a parameter range for which both type of waves would experience focusing for a specific checkerboard geometry, i.e., can both longitudinal and transverse waves be simultaneously in the plateau region described in references [26, 27]. To do this, we needed to find physically attainable conditions that eliminate reflections in both types of wave at the spatial and temporal interfaces. Because these disturbances are both governed by the wave equation with different wavespeeds, and so, these conditions amount to setting the respective wave impedances equal to one another

$$\rho_1 (\lambda_1 + 2\mu_1) = \rho_2 (\lambda_2 + 2\mu_2), \rho_1 \mu_1 = \rho_2 \mu_2,$$

which is the statement that wave impedances for both dilatation and shear waves must match. These conditions imply that

$$\frac{\lambda_2}{\lambda_1} = \frac{\mu_2}{\mu_1} = \frac{\rho_1}{\rho_2} = C \tag{2.8}$$

where C is the common ratio between the material parameters.

Physically, this equation means that in order to eliminate reflections in both types of wave, the elastic parameters must be inversely proportional to the inertial parameters. Further manipulation of this expression shows that materials 1 and 2 must have equal Poisson's ratio $\nu = \frac{\lambda}{2(\lambda+\mu)}$,

$$\nu_2 = \frac{\lambda_2}{2(\lambda_2 + \mu_2)} = \frac{\lambda_1}{2(\lambda_1 + \mu_1)} = \nu_1.$$
(2.9)

From this relationship, we obtain an interesting relationship between the Poisson's ratio and the ratio of dilatation wave velocity to shear velocity. Specifically, we have that

$$\frac{c_d}{c_s} = \sqrt{\frac{2(1-2\nu)}{(1-\nu)}}.$$
(2.10)

It is important to note that because ν is identical in either material, this dependence implies that the ratio of dilatation wave velocity to shear wave velocity must also be identical between the two materials.

The Poisson's ratio of a stable, isotropic, linear elastic material will be greater than -1 or less than .5 because we require, respectively, that $\lambda + 2\mu > 0$ and $\mu > 0$. Thus, we conclude ν takes values in the interval $(-1, \frac{1}{2})$, and therefore, we conclude that the admissible ratio of the phase velocities takes values in the interval $(\frac{2}{\sqrt{3}},\infty)$. Any two materials which have matching Poisson's ratio and with mass density inversely to the Poisson's ratio can support dual focusing of dilatation waves and shear waves. Perhaps the most striking conclusion of this is that when both types of wave are on the same plateau, they will travel at the same average velocity because they are on two parallel limit cycles. This can be clearly seen in Figure 2.1. This is in stark contrast to what happens in a "pure" material where longitudinal waves travel at a distinctly different (faster) velocity from shear waves. It is also shown numerically that there exists a wide parameter range where geometric focusing is observed for both types of wave, this can be seen clearly in Figure 4.5. Therefore, we conclude that the question posed at the beginning of section 2 has a positive answer, i.e., there most certainly exists a parameter range for which geometric focusing is observed in both types of wave.

Figure 2.1 also shows the mapping of the checkerboard geometry, characteristics, and resulting limit cycles onto the torus. This visualization clearly shows that the limit cycle is a closed trajectory on the torus. Another example of this is seen in 4.5. This mapping was first discussed in references [26, 27].

To verify the robustness of the plateau zone, we consider a different plot. Specifically, in Figure 2.4 we consider a different average velocity plot, specifically, we plot the average velocity for fixed values of m and n but for varying wave velocities a_1 and a_2 .

It is also possible to show that that there are parameter ranges for which there is convergence in one type of wave but not in the other. With this idea, we envision the creation of a device that focuses on detecting or manipulating a specific wave family (either dilatation or shear), while leaving the other wave family untouched. This property could be useful in a variety of applications to sensors or detectors.

2.4 Conclusion

In this chapter we have shown that the checkerboard convergence phenomena can be extended for plane waves. Specifically, the C_{z_0} plateau zones studied in reference [27] can be used to find regions of parameters that guarantee simultaneous focusing in shear and dilatation waves propagating through an elastic medium.

In the next chapter, we will discuss several extensions of the checkerboard geometry. These extensions will serve as examples of the robustness of the checkerboard focusing affect. Specifically, we will investigate the case of the so-called functionally graded (FG) checkerboard.



Figure 2.1: Simultaneous focusing in both dilatation and shear waves along with the mapping onto the torus.


Figure 2.2: Plot of the average phase velocity of a characteristic after a large number of periods as a function of m and n. This demonstrates clearly the plateau region for each type of wave.



Figure 2.3: Plot of the average phase velocity of a characteristic after a large number of periods as a function of m and n. This demonstrates clearly the plateau region for each type of wave.



Figure 2.4: Plot of the average phase velocity as a function of phase velocity a_1 and a_2 . This demonstrates clearly the plateau region for each type of wave.

Chapter 3

Non-perfect Spatial Temporal Checkerboard

This chapter presents new theoretical results on generalizations to the perfect checkerboard geometry previously studied in references [26, 27, 25, 24]. In these papers, several assumptions were made that were important to achieving analytical results about wave propagation through these material geometries. These assumptions are valid under very specific circumstances, however, a major goal in this research effort is to investigate the robustness of DM phenomena. Specifically, we are interested in determining if the effects produced by the "perfect" spatial-temporal checkerboard material geometry persists under a variety of different "non-perfect" conditions.

Much of the original research on DM relies on the concept of a "perfect" structure in space-time. For a rectangular checkerboard [26], it is assumed that the checkerboard has discontinuous material interfaces and the materials composing the checkerboard have equal wave impedances. These conditions might be difficult to realize physically and should be relaxed. In the following two chapters, we show analytically and numerically that the previously discovered phenomena of characteristic focusing and energy accumulation are present even when the checkerboard interfaces are smooth or there is a mismatch in wave impedance. This is exciting, because it greatly increases potential applications of the checkerboard energy focusing effect and truly shows the wide applicability.

The main focus of Section 3.1 will be about an extension to the checkerboard termed a functionally graded (FG) checkerboard. Section 3.2 will take the concept of FG checkerboard and investigate a very specific type of FG checkerboard termed a linear FG checkerboard. In this section, exact bounds are found for how much the perfect structures can be spoiled while still achieving the desired effects of focusing and energy accumulation. Another generalization that has been investigated numerically is the checkerboard with mismatch in wave impedances.

3.1 Functionally Graded Dynamic Material

A natural relaxation to the standard checkerboard is a "smoothed" checkerboard, where the material change is continuous rather than discontinuous. We call this type of DM has been a functionally graded (FG) dynamic material. The motivation for this investigation comes from a basic argument that instantaneous change in material properties may not be physically realizable in time or in space, and so, the idea of a graded transition zone is more natural in many cases. An interesting question to ask is whether effects which are observed for the perfect checkerboard, such as energy accumulation and focusing, are also found to be present in a FG checkerboard. We will see that this is definitely the case.

3.1.1 Wave Route Calculation for FG material

In any hyperbolic problem, solving for the trajectory of characteristics is fundamental to understanding the behavior of the solution to the wave propagation problem. For the sharp checkerboard, wave route (characteristic) plotting was based on finding the exact trajectory for each characteristic. This task becomes more complicated with the introduction of transition regions between materials. Specifically, it is not possible to obtain an analytic expression for the trajectory through a general functionally graded material due to the possible complexity of the underlying nonlinear ordinary differential equation governing the characteristics. We decided to develop another method, specifically, we considered accurate numerical solution of the ordinary differential equations governing each characteristic.

For example, suppose we wish to solve the continuity equation in 1D,

$$\rho_t + (a(z,t)\rho)_z = 0, (3.1)$$

where c(z,t) is the velocity profile. By introducing the potential function ϕ by the equation $\rho = \phi_z$, and using the above equation we arrive at the following hyperbolic PDE for the Riemann invariant $\phi(z,t)$,

$$\phi_t + a(z,t)\phi_z = 0. \tag{3.2}$$

To solve equation (3.2), we use the method of characteristics and solve for the curve z(t). Specifically, this curve satisfies the following ODE:

$$\frac{dz}{dt} = a(z(t), t), \quad z(t_0) = z_0.$$
 (3.3)

From the chain rule, we can interpret (3.2) as the total derivative of ϕ along z(t), so that $\frac{d\phi}{dt} = 0$, and thus ϕ is constant along the characteristic paths. We applied the standard 4th order Runge-Kutta (RK-4) method to solve this ODE for characteristics.

Interestingly enough, this method not only generated characteristics for a smooth functionally graded DM, it was also found to successfully generate characteristic paths for a standard checkerboard with discontinuous interfaces, though, it is important to note that traditional error bounds relying on the derivative of the RHS of equation 3.3 do not hold under these relaxed regularity assumptions.

For the sake of discussion, assume that the following function governs the phase velocity distribution in spacetime,

$$a(z,t) = \left(\frac{a_1 + a_2}{2}\right) + \left(\frac{a_1 - a_2}{2}\right) \tanh\left(\frac{\sin\left(\frac{2\pi x}{\delta}\right)}{\alpha}\right) \tanh\left(\frac{\sin\left(\frac{2\pi t}{\tau}\right)}{\beta}\right). \quad (3.4)$$

Here, α and β are, respectively, measures of the smoothness of the spatial and temporal interfaces. The phase velocity a(z,t) is chosen in this form so that we have control over the smoothness of the spatial-temporal interfaces, i.e., smaller α or β give, respectively, sharper spatial or temporal interfaces. Specifically, as α , $\beta \to 0$, a(z,t) becomes the standard checkerboard given by

$$a(z,t) = \begin{cases} a_1, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [0, m\delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [m\delta, \delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \\ a_2, & (z \mod m\delta, t \mod n\tau) \in [m\delta, \delta) \times [0, n\tau) \cup [0, m\delta) \times [n\tau, \tau), \end{cases}$$
(3.5)

where $m = \frac{1}{2}$ and $n = \frac{1}{2}$.

Using the characteristic plotting method discussed above, we will illustrate that the convergence phenomenon originally found for the perfect checkerboard persists for the FG checkerboard as well. To show this, we look at characteristic behavior for a perfect checkerboard and compare it to the FG checkerboard described by Equation (3.4) with spatial period $\delta = 1$, temporal period $\tau = 1$, geometrical parameters $m = \frac{1}{2}, n = \frac{1}{2}$, and phase velocities $a_1 = 1.1, a_2 = 0.6$. These parameters were chosen to guarantee convergence in the case of the perfect checkerboard.

Figure 3.1 directly shows the difference between the perfect and FG checkerboard over the course of one spatial-temporal period. In Figure 3.1a, the characteristics are plotted for a perfect checkerboard, i.e., in the limit as $\alpha, \beta \to 0$. In Figures 3.1b-3.1d, a functionally graded checkerboard is shown with wave speed a(z,t) given by equation (3.4), the main difference being the smooth transition regions between materials 1 and 2. Even though the characteristics in each subfigure are plotted over only one period, there is evidence that the characteristics are beginning to focus. Figure 3.2 definitively confirms that characteristic convergence to limit cycles is still possible. In this figure, the characteristics are plotted for the same cases as Figure 3.1, but they are plotted over ten spatial-temporal periods. In each case, it is clear that there is some amount of focusing. It is interesting to note that as the amount of smoothing increases, there appears to be a corresponding decrease in the amount of



Figure 3.1: Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checkerboard and a FG checkerboard over one period.



Figure 3.2: Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checkerboard and a FG checkerboard over ten periods.



Figure 3.3: Comparison of characteristics traveling through a standard checkerboard and a FG checkerboard over 3 later periods. This shows that convergence persists up to a certain point.



Figure 3.4: Comparison of characteristics traveling through a perfect checkerboard and a FG checkerboard over 3 later periods. This image shows that convergence disappears around .55 .

focusing. Perhaps the most convincing image is Figure 3.3 , in which, we show the same characteristics from Figure 3.1 and Figure 3.2 only the axes are restricted to the 12th spatial-temporal period to the 15th spatial-temporal period. This clearly shows that in each case, the characteristics are focused into distinct limit cycles. This example is special and serves to illustrate the robustness of the characteristic focusing effect.

The persistence of the convergence property exemplifies the robustness of the checkerboard structure, and further work should be done to evaluate how far this effect persists, i.e., how much smoothing it takes to destroy the characteristic focusing effect. To this end, we will be looking to extend some of the results in [27]. Thus, we want to establish how far one can smooth the checkerboard without eliminating the convergence phenomenon. Figure 3.4 shows an example of how the focusing effect disappears for smoothing parameters α and β between 0.55 and 0.6. If we



Figure 3.5: Oscillatory phenomena immediately after convergence is killed by smoothing.



Figure 3.6: Example of smoothing in only one variable.

look more at what happens in this case, we see that there is an oscillatory regime (similar to the perfect checkerboard) for which the characteristics periodically tend to come together and then separate. This can be seen more clearly in Figure 3.5. We also consider smoothing in only one variable. Figure 3.6 shows that we can smooth either the spatial or the temporal interfaces substantially and still have convergence of the wave routes.

Section 3.2 will focus on derivation of new theoretical results for a very special kind of FG material termed a linear FG material. Specifically, in this section we will derive four new inequalities that give existence region for a specific type of limit cycle termed the $C^{p,q}$ limit cycle.

3.2 Linear FG Material

In this section we consider a special case of the FG graded checkerboard described in the last section. This will be termed a linear functionally graded (FG) checkerboard. The linear FG is a perfect checkerboard for which the sharp interfaces are replaced with gradual transition regions, in which, we assume that the material parameters are chosen to be a linear function of space and time. With this choice, it becomes possible to analytically determine the path of a specific characteristic, thereby allowing us to analytically study a possible focusing effect in this regime.

It is important to emphasize that the quantity that possesses "linear" change is the wave velocity a. This is important to emphasize, because it means that the material properties may necessarily display non-linear change in the region. For example, if we assume that the wave impedance γ is constant, then in a region where a is a linear function of space, i.e., if a(z,t) = Cz + D, then the stiffness is also a linear function of space $k = \gamma Cz + \gamma D$, however, the mass density is nonlinear, i.e., it is given by the expression, $\rho = \gamma/(Cz+D)$, which is a non-linear function of z.

We consider regions of linear grading from material 1 to material 2. One spatialtemporal period of a linear FG checkerboard is shown in Figure 3.7. In Figure 3.7, we denote the spatial period as δ , the spatial volume fraction as $m \in [0, 1]$, the temporal period as τ , and the temporal volume fraction as $n \in [0, 1]$, the wave velocity in each material is shown to be in the range on the right. The width of each of the spatial transition region is given by $2p\delta$ and the width of the temporal transition region is $2q\tau$. It is clear that for this description to make sense, we must have that $p < \frac{\min\{m,(1-m)\}}{2}$ and $q < \frac{\min\{n,(1-n)\}}{2}$ which will guarantee that the amount of the transition region does not exceed the size of the smallest checkerboard section.

At this point it is convenient to non-dimensionalize. We introduce nondimensional variables $\tilde{z} = \frac{z}{\delta} \tilde{t} = \frac{t}{\tau}$ and $\tilde{a} = a\frac{\tau}{\delta}$. With this convention introduced, we will examine what the wave velocity will be in each region. It is clear that in the constant regions, the wave speed will just be equal to either a_1 or a_2 depending on whether the characteristic is in region 1 or region 2, respectively.

Due to the double periodicity, we only need to define the wave velocity in one spatial-temporal period $(\tilde{z}, \tilde{t}) \in [0, 1] \times [0, 1]$. In the regions $(\tilde{z}, \tilde{t}) \in [p, m-p] \cup [m+p, 1-p] \times [q, n-q] \cup [n+q, 1-q]$ the wave velocity is given by a piecewise function similar to the original checkerboard.

$$a(z,t) = \begin{cases} a_2, & (\tilde{z},\tilde{t}) \in ([p,m-p] \times [q,n-q]) \cup ([m+p,1-p] \times [n+q,1-q]), \\ a_1, & (\tilde{z},\tilde{t}) \in ([p,m-p] \times [n+q,1-q]) \cup ([m+p,1-p] \times [q,n-q]). \end{cases}$$
(3.6)



Figure 3.7: Linear FG Checkerboard over one spatial-temporal period.

As for the transition regions, we have three separate wave speed patterns that must be described. The first case is the case of linear transition in space alone, e.g., if $(\tilde{z}, \tilde{t}) \in [m - p, m + p] \times [q, n - q]$, we have that

$$\tilde{a}(z,t) = \tilde{a}_2 + \frac{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)}{2p}(\tilde{z} - m + p).$$
(3.7)

Another alternative is the case of linear transition in time alone, e.g., if $(\tilde{z}, \tilde{t}) \in [p, m-p] \times [n-q, n+q]$, we have that

$$\tilde{a}(z,t) = \tilde{a}_1 + \frac{(\tilde{a}_2 - \tilde{a}_1)}{2q}(t - n + q).$$
(3.8)

Finally, we will describe wave velocity being variable in space and in time must be discussed, e.g., if $(\tilde{z}, \tilde{t}) \in [m - p, m + p] \times [n - q, n + q]$, we have that

$$\tilde{a}(z,t) = \begin{cases} \tilde{a}_2 + \frac{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)}{2p} (\tilde{z} - m + p) + \frac{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)}{2q} (\tilde{t} - n + q), & \tilde{z} - m + p \le s(t - m - q) \\ \tilde{a}_2 - \frac{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)}{2p} (\tilde{z} - m - p) - \frac{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)}{2q} (\tilde{t} - n - q), & \tilde{z} - m + p > s(t - n - q) \end{cases}$$
(3.9)

where s = -p/q. This gives rise to a rectangular region that is cut along one of the diagonals and will be termed the "roof" region (regardless of whether it takes the shape of a roof or a valley). For brevity, we have omitted the other linear regions, the above explanations serve to clarify exactly what we mean by linear in each region.

The derivatives of this linear function certainly jump, however, the function itself is continuous and the characteristic differential equation can certainly be integrated in any of these regions. The differential equation governing characteristics is

$$\frac{d\tilde{z}}{dt} = \tilde{a}(\tilde{z}(\tilde{t}), \tilde{t}), \quad \tilde{t} \in \mathbb{R}^+, \quad z(0) = z_0.$$
(3.10)

We will study limit cycles that are generalizations of limit cycles from the class of characteristics C_{z_0} , first described in the paper [27]. A characteristic in this class is defined based on how it propagates through the perfect checkerboard structure. Specifically, a characteristic in class C_{z_0} starts at the point $z_0 \in [0, m\epsilon]$ and alternates between intersecting vertical and horizontal interfaces. This type of limit cycle can be seen in Figure 1.5. In this thesis, we define a related class of characteristics $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$. These are paths that closely resemble characteristics in the class C_{z_0} . Specifically, we say that a characteristic is in class $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ if it begins at the point $\tilde{z}_0 \in [p, m-p]$ and subsequently alternates between vertical and horizontal interfaces. We emphasize that if it intersects a vertical interface at some point \tilde{t}^* this time must not allow the characteristic to enter into the rectangular "roof" region described before, i.e., $\tilde{t}^* \mod 1 \in (q, n-q) \cup (n+q, 1-q)$. Additionally, if the characteristic intersects a horizontal interface at some point \tilde{z}^* then it also must not be allowed to enter into the roof region, so we require $\tilde{z}^* \mod 1 \in (p, m-p) \cup (m+p, 1-p)$. It is important to mention that limit cycles not obeying these constraints do exist, however, this different type of characteristic behavior that present its own unique challenges. We restrict our attention to the study of limit cycles in the class $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$. In the presence of a C_{z_0} limit cycle in a sharp checkerboard we can always introduce a small amount of smoothing to give a $C^{p,q}$ limit cycle. If a non $C^{p,q}$ exists, i.e., the roof region is entered, we can prevent entrance into a roof region can typically be achieved by shrinking the amount of smoothing to ensure origination outside of the roof region (i.e., by shrinking p and q). We define a limit cycle in this class as a path that repeats itself after a number of periods. In this thesis we will restrict study to limit cycles that repeat themselves every period. This implies that the average speed is $\frac{\delta}{\tau}$. We can always obtain a $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ limit cycle by starting with C_{z_0} limit cycle and introducing a small amount of smoothing. As long as the limit cycle does not originate on a corner, we can always choose a small enough amount of smoothing that the characteristic does not intersect any of the roof regions around the corner points.

In a similar manner to [27], we will derive exact linear inequalities that give regions of convergence in the parameter space for $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ type limit cycles. These regions were termed "plateau" regions [26], due to the plateau shaped structure that appears in plots of the average phase velocity over regions in which characteristics convergence is observed.

Figure 3.8 shows the specific type of limit cycle we will be studying. It obeys all of the constraints imposed earlier, and by definition, belongs to class $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$. Define w_i to be the distance between the *i*-th vertical checkerboard interface with the characteristics intersection with the *i*-th temporal checkerboard interface, see Figure 3.8. We will investigate the 1 periodic limit cycle. We will derive a general formula for w_3 as a function of w_1 . A limit cycle is a path for which $w_1 = w_3$. We will number the intersection points of the red $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ characteristic path from Figure 3.8 and denote the set of them as $\mathcal{I} = \{(z_i, t_i) : i = 1, ..., 9\}$. These inequalities will be described in detail in Section 3.2.2. In the next subsection, we will show how the characteristic equation is solved in the linear regions.

3.2.1 Characteristic in Linear Region

In this subsection we show how the characteristic path equation (3.10) is integrated in each linear section.

Temporally Linear Region: In Figure 3.9, we show a temporally linear transition zone. The wave velocity in this medium is given by the following function of space



Figure 3.8: Specific type of limit cycle studied.



Figure 3.9: Temporally Linear Transition from Material 1 to Material 2

and time.

$$a(z,t) = a_1 + \left(\frac{a_2 - a_1}{t_2 - t_1}\right) (t - t_1),$$

$$= \left(\frac{a_2 - a_1}{t_2 - t_1}\right) t + \left(\frac{a_1(t_2 - t_1) - t_1(a_2 - a_1)}{t_2 - t_1}\right),$$

$$= \left(\frac{a_2 - a_1}{t_2 - t_1}\right) t + \left(\frac{a_1t_2 - t_1a_2}{t_2 - t_1}\right),$$

$$= m_H t + d_H,$$

(3.11)

where $m_H = \frac{a_2 - a_1}{t_2 - t_1}$ and $d_H = \frac{a_1 t_2 - t_1 a_2}{t_2 - t_1}$.

Thus, ordinary differential equation governing the characteristic (equation (3.10)) is given by

$$z' = m_H t + d_H.$$

Integration of this equation gives that

$$z(t) = \frac{m_H}{2}t^2 + d_Ht + C_H,$$

= $\left(\frac{m_H}{2}t + d_H\right)t + C_H$

From this, we see that $z_1 = \left(\frac{m_H}{2}t_1 + d_H\right)t_1 + C_H$ which allows us to solve for $C_H = z_1 - \left(\frac{m_H}{2}t_1 + d_H\right)t_1$,

$$\begin{aligned} z(t) &= \left(\frac{m_H}{2}t + d_H\right)t + z_1 - \left(\frac{m_H}{2}t_1 + d_H\right)t_1, \\ &= z_1 + \frac{m_H}{2}\left(t^2 - t_1^2\right) + d_H\left(t - t_1\right), \\ &= z_1 + \frac{m_H}{2}\left(t - t_1\right)\left(t + t_1\right) + d_H\left(t - t_1\right), \\ &= z_1 + \left(\frac{m_H}{2}\left(t + t_1\right) + d_H\right)\left(t - t_1\right), \\ &= z_1 + \left(\left(a_2 - a_1\right)\frac{\left(t + t_1\right)}{2} + a_1t_2 - t_1a_2\right)\frac{\left(t - t_1\right)}{t_2 - t_1}. \end{aligned}$$

Spatially Linear Region: In Figure 3.10, there is a purely spatial lamination. The wave velocity in this medium is given by

$$a(z,t) = a_{1} + \left(\frac{a_{2} - a_{1}}{z_{2} - z_{1}}\right)(z - z_{1}),$$

$$= \left(\frac{a_{2} - a_{1}}{z_{2} - z_{1}}\right)z + \left(\frac{a_{1}(z_{2} - z_{1}) - z_{1}(a_{2} - a_{1})}{z_{2} - z_{1}}\right),$$

$$= \left(\frac{a_{2} - a_{1}}{z_{2} - z_{1}}\right)z + \left(\frac{a_{1}z_{2} - z_{1}a_{2}}{z_{2} - z_{1}}\right),$$

$$= m_{V}t + d_{V},$$
(3.12)

where $m_V = \frac{a_2 - a_1}{z_2 - z_1}$ and $d_V = \frac{a_1 z_2 - z_1 a_2}{z_2 - z_1}$.

In this case, equation (3.10) is given by

$$z' = m_V z + d_V.$$

Rearranging the above equation gives

$$\frac{z'}{m_V z + d_V} = 1$$

Integration of this equation gives that

$$(1/m_V)\ln(m_V z + d_V) = t + C_V.$$
(3.13)

Which can be inverted to find

$$z(t) = \frac{D_V}{m_V} \exp(m_V t) - \frac{d_V}{m_V}.$$
 (3.14)



Figure 3.10: Spatially Linear Transition from Material 1 to Material 2

From this, we see that $z_* = \frac{D_V}{m_V} \exp(m_V t_*) - \frac{d_V}{m_V}$ which allows us to solve for $D_V = (m_V z_* + d_V) \exp(-m_V t_*)$, giving the final expression for z(t) as

$$z(t) = \frac{(m_V z_* + d_V)}{m_V} \exp(m_V (t - t_*)) - \frac{d_V}{m_V},$$

= $\left(z_* + \frac{d_V}{m_V}\right) \exp(m_V (t - t_*)) - \frac{d_V}{m_V}.$

In terms of parameters, we have that

$$z(t) = \left(z_* + \frac{a_1 z_2 - a_2 z_1}{a_2 - a_1}\right) e^{\frac{a_2 - a_1}{z_2 - z_1}(t - t_*)} - \frac{a_1 z_2 - a_2 z_1}{a_2 - a_1}.$$

3.2.2 Inequality Constraints

The first condition that must be obeyed is on the smoothing parameters p and q. Specifically, we require that the width of both the spatial and temporal transition zones must be smaller than half the minimum width in the checkerboard geometry:

$$q < \frac{\min\{n, (1-n)\}}{2}, \quad p < \frac{\min\{m, (1-m)\}}{2}.$$
 (3.15)

This is the maximum range of smoothing that we can add and still be consistent with the geometry shown in Figure 3.7. We will place a further restrictions on the smoothing in the following exposition. We assume that the limit cycle starts in the first spatial period. This assumption leads to the inequality

$$p < \tilde{w}_1 < \tilde{z}_1. \tag{3.16}$$

Next the characteristic travels through a temporally linear region to point (z_1, t_1) . The location of this point is obtained by integration of equation (3.10) and is given by

$$\tilde{z}_1 = \tilde{w}_1 + \left[\frac{1}{4}\tilde{a}_1 + \frac{3}{4}\tilde{a}_2\right]q.$$
 (3.17)

The details of this calculation can be found in section 3.2.1. From the constraints discussed earlier, this point must also obey

$$\tilde{w}_1 < \tilde{z}_1 < m - p. \tag{3.18}$$

Next the limit cycle travels through a pure material to (z_2, t_2) . Direct integration of equation (3.10) gives that

$$\tilde{t}_2 = q + \frac{1}{\tilde{a}_2} \left(m - p - \tilde{z}_1 \right).$$
(3.19)

Due to the constraints discussed earlier, this point must obey the inequality

$$q < \tilde{t}_2 < \tilde{t}_3. \tag{3.20}$$

The limit cycle now travels through a spatially linear region to the point (z_3, t_3) . The location of this point is obtained by integration of equation (3.10) and is given by

$$\tilde{t}_3 = \tilde{t}_2 + \frac{2p}{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)} \ln\left(\frac{\tilde{a}_1}{\tilde{a}_2}\right).$$
(3.21)

The details of this calculation can be found in section 3.2.1. From the constraints discussed earlier, this point must obey

$$\tilde{t}_2 < \tilde{t}_3 < n - q. \tag{3.22}$$

Next the limit cycle travels through the pure material to point (z_4, t_4) . Direct integration of equation (3.10) gives that

$$\tilde{z}_4 = m + p + \tilde{a}_1 \left(n - q - \tilde{t}_3 \right).$$
 (3.23)

Due to the constraints discussed earlier, this point must obey the inequality

$$m < \tilde{z}_4 < \tilde{z}_5. \tag{3.24}$$

Next the characteristic travels through a temporally linear region to point (z_5, t_5) . The location of this point is obtained by integration of equation (3.10) and is given by

$$\tilde{z}_5 = \tilde{z}_4 + (\tilde{a}_1 + \tilde{a}_2) q.$$
 (3.25)

The details of this calculation can be found in section 3.2.1. From the constraints discussed earlier, this point must obey

$$\tilde{z}_4 < \tilde{z}_5 < 1 - p.$$
 (3.26)

Next the limit cycle travels through the pure material to (z_6, t_6) . Direct integration gives that

$$\tilde{t}_6 = n + q + \frac{1}{\tilde{a}_2} \left(1 - p - \tilde{z}_5\right).$$
(3.27)

From the constraints discussed earlier, this point must satisfy the following inequality

$$n+q < \tilde{t}_6 < \tilde{t}_7. \tag{3.28}$$

Next the limit cycle travels through the spatially linear material to the point (z_7, t_7) . The location of this point is obtained by integration of equation (3.10) and is given by:

$$\tilde{t}_7 = \tilde{t}_6 + \frac{2p}{(\tilde{a}_1 - \tilde{a}_2)} \ln\left(\frac{\tilde{a}_1}{\tilde{a}_2}\right).$$
(3.29)

This point must satisfy the following condition

$$\tilde{t}_6 < \tilde{t}_7 < 1 - q.$$
 (3.30)

Next the limit cycle travels through the pure material to the point (z_8, t_8) , given by

$$\tilde{z}_8 = 1 + p + \tilde{a}_1 \left(1 - q - \tilde{t}_7 \right),$$
(3.31)

This point must satisfy the following condition

$$1 + p < \tilde{z}_8 < \tilde{z}_9. \tag{3.32}$$

Lastly, the limit cycle travels through the temporally linear material to the final point (z_9, t_9) , given by

$$\tilde{z}_9 = \tilde{z}_8 + \left[\frac{3}{4}\tilde{a}_1 + \frac{1}{4}\tilde{a}_2\right]q,$$
(3.33)

which must obey

$$\tilde{z}_8 < \tilde{z}_9 < (1+m) - p.$$
 (3.34)

By substitution of the preceding expressions into one another, we arrive at a relationship between w_3 and w_1 , specifically, we have that

$$\tilde{w}_{3} = \frac{1}{\lambda^{2}}\tilde{w}_{1} + \frac{\lambda - 1}{\lambda^{2}}m + \frac{\tilde{a}_{2}(1 - \lambda)}{\lambda^{2}}n + \frac{(\lambda + 1)(\lambda^{2} - 2\lambda\ln(\lambda) - 1)}{\lambda^{2}(\lambda - 1)}p + \frac{a_{2}(\lambda + 1)(\lambda - 1)^{2}}{4\lambda^{3}}q + \frac{a_{2} - 1}{\lambda}, \quad (3.35)$$

where we have let $\lambda = \frac{\tilde{a}_2}{\tilde{a}_1}$ for simplification.

Equation (3.35) is an expression for the final location of the characteristic for any $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ characteristic as a function of its starting location. Therefore, to solve for the location of a period 1 $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ limit cycle, set $\tilde{w}_3 = \tilde{w}_1$ and solve for \tilde{w}_1 . We will denote this solution $(\tilde{w}_1)_{LC}$, we find that

$$(\tilde{w}_1)_{LC} = \lambda \frac{(\tilde{a}_2 - 1)}{(\lambda^2 - 1)} + \left(\frac{1}{\lambda + 1}\right) m + \left(\frac{-\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda + 1}\right) n + \left(\frac{\lambda^2 - 2\lambda \ln(\lambda) - 1}{\lambda^2 - 2\lambda + 1}\right) p + \left(\frac{a_2(\lambda - 1)}{4\lambda}\right) q, \qquad (3.36)$$

which gives an exact expression for the starting location of a limit cycle in class $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$.

Overall, we have 18 separate inequalities, which in addition to inequalities (3.15), must be satisfied by the geometrical and material parameters. After substitution of all of the z_i 's and the t_i 's into the above inequalities, we see that they are linear in m, n, p, and q, and they can be written in the following form

$$B_i m + A_i n + C_i p + D_i q + E_i < 0 \quad \text{where, } i = 1, ..., 22,$$
(3.37)

and the coefficients are listed in Table 3.1. In this table, we have defined the functions f,g, and h for notational convenience as

$$f(\lambda) = \lambda \ln (\lambda) - \lambda + 1, \qquad (3.38)$$

$$g(\lambda) = \lambda - \ln(\lambda) - 1, \qquad (3.39)$$

$$h(\lambda) = -\lambda^2 + 2\lambda \ln(\lambda) + 1. \tag{3.40}$$

Inequalities 1, 4, 5, 7, 10, 11, 14, 15, and 18 are automatically satisfied for any value of the material parameters. We rewrite these inequalities the same manner

i	B_i	A_i	C_i	D_i	E_i
1	0	0	0	$\frac{-a_2(3\lambda+1)}{4\lambda}$	0
2	$rac{-\lambda}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{-\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda g(\lambda)}{(\lambda-1)^2}$	\tilde{a}_2	$\frac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\lambda^2-1}$
3	$rac{-\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda+1)}$	$\frac{-1}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda g(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	1	$\frac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda^2-1)}$
4	0	0	0	$\frac{-2\lambda\ln(\lambda)}{a_2(\lambda-1)}$	0
5	0	0	$\frac{-2\lambda\ln(\lambda)}{a_2(\lambda-1)}$	0	0
6	$rac{\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda+1)}$	$rac{-\lambda}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda f(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	1	$rac{-\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda^2-1)}$
7	0	0	0	$-a_2(1+\frac{1}{\lambda})$	0
8	$\frac{\lambda}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda g(\lambda)}{(\lambda-1)^2}$	\tilde{a}_2	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2 - \lambda^2}{\lambda^2 - 1}$
9	$rac{\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda+1)}$	$\frac{1}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda g(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	1	$rac{ ilde{a}_2-\lambda^2}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda^2-1)}$
10	0	0	$\frac{-2\lambda\ln(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$	0	0
11	0	0	$\frac{-2\lambda\ln(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$	0	0
12	$rac{-\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda+1)}$	$rac{\lambda}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2\lambda f(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	1	$\frac{\lambda^2(-\tilde{a}_2+1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda^2-1)}$
13	$\frac{-1}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{2f(\lambda)}{(\lambda-1)^2}$	$rac{ ilde{a}_2}{\lambda}$	$\frac{-\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\lambda^2-1}$
14	0	0	0	$\frac{-\tilde{a}_2(\lambda+3)}{4\lambda}$	0
15	0	0	0	$\frac{-\tilde{a}_2(\lambda+3)}{4\lambda}$	0
16	$\frac{-\lambda}{\lambda+1}$	$rac{-\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{-h(\lambda)}{(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2}{4}(1-\frac{1}{\lambda})$	$\frac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\lambda^2-1}$
17	$\frac{-1}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2}{\lambda+1}$	$\frac{h(\lambda)}{(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\frac{\tilde{a}_2}{4}\left(-1+\frac{1}{\lambda}\right)$	$\frac{-\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\lambda^2-1}$
18	0	0	0	$\frac{-\tilde{a}_2(3\lambda+1)}{4\lambda}$	0
	l				

Table 3.1: Coefficients of linear inequality constraints.

i	$ <_i$	b_i	c_i	d_i	e_i
1	>	$-rac{\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{2\lambda(\lambda+1)g(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\lambda + 1$	$rac{\lambda(ilde{a}_2-1)}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$
2	>	$\frac{1}{\tilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{2(\lambda+1)f(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\frac{\lambda+1}{\lambda}$	$\frac{\lambda(-\tilde{a}_2+1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$
3	<	$-rac{\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{-2\lambda(\lambda+1)g(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$-(\lambda + 1)$	$rac{- ilde{a}_2+\lambda^2}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$
4	<	$\frac{1}{\tilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{-2(\lambda+1)f(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$-rac{\lambda+1}{\lambda}$	$rac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$
5	>	$rac{-\lambda}{ ilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{-(\lambda+1)h(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\frac{\lambda^2 - 1}{4\lambda}$	$rac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$
6	<	$rac{1}{ ilde{a}_2}$	$\frac{-(\lambda+1)h(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}$	$\frac{\lambda^2 - 1}{4\lambda}$	$rac{\lambda(ilde{a}_2-1)}{ ilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}$

Table 3.2: Coefficients of 6 linear inequality constraints, f, g, and h are given by equations (3.38), (3.39), and (3.40), respectively.

as in [27]. The remaining inequalities can be re-written in the n-m plane. Once this is done, it is immediately apparent that many of these conditions are actually equivalent to one another, specifically, 2 is equivalent to 3, 8 is equivalent to 9, and 12 is equivalent to 13. Thus, there are actually only six independent inequalities and we write them as

$$n <_i b_i m + c_i q + d_i p + e_i, \quad i = 1, 2, ..6$$
 (3.41)

where the coefficients are given in Table 3.2 and $\lambda = \frac{\tilde{a}_2}{\tilde{a}_1}$.

We will denote the boundary line of inequality *i* as the line L_i . Specifically, this is the set of points $L_i = \{(m, n) \in [0, 1] \times [0, 1] : n = b_i m + c_i q + d_i p + e_i\}$. For notational purposes, we will define the following notation $l_i = b_i m + c_i q + d_i p + e_i$.

Inequalities (3.41) govern the plateau region for a very specific type of limit cycle, i.e., one that does not intersect any of the rectangular roof regions at the checkerboard corner points. If the checkerboard does intersect any of these regions, one or more of the above conditions change and the inequalities and equation for w_1 are different. In fact, we can show that if the $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ conditions are violated, then a number of these inequalities become non-linear equations and as such solution of them is a more difficult problem and will not be discussed in this thesis. We hypothesize that there is a wider plateau zone outside of the region bounded by 1-6. In Figure 3.11 we see an example plateau region. The shaded region is the region that obeys each of the six inequalities (3.41). From this figure it appears that in actuality, only four of the equations play a role in determining this region. This is easily verified by observing that l_1 , l_3 , and l_5 have the same slope in the m - n plane and lines l_2 , l_4 , and l_6 have the same slope in the m - n plane. This means that these lines will always be parallel with one another, so if a plateau region exists, than it will be a parallelogram with boundaries given by these lines.

If we further examine the relationship between these lines we see that only lines 1, 2, 3, and 4 are needed to specify the actual plateau zone. This is true because we can prove that for all values of $\lambda > 0$ that $l_5 \leq l_1$ and $l_4 \leq l_6$.

To show that $l_5 \leq l_1$, we note that

$$\begin{split} b_5 &= b_1, \\ d_5 &\leq d_1 \iff \frac{(\lambda+1)(\lambda-1)}{4\lambda} \leq \lambda+1 \iff \lambda-1 \leq 4\lambda \iff -1 \leq 3\lambda, \\ e_5 &= e_1, \\ c_5 &\leq c_1 \iff -h(\lambda) \leq 2\lambda g(\lambda) \iff \lambda^2 - 2\lambda \ln(\lambda) - 1 \leq 2\lambda^2 - 2\lambda \ln(\lambda) - 2\lambda \\ \iff 0 \leq \lambda^2 - 2\lambda + 1 = (\lambda-1)^2, \end{split}$$

and to show that $l_4 \leq l_6$, we note that

$$\begin{split} b_4 &= b_6, \\ e_4 &= e_6, \\ d_4 &\leq d_6 \iff -\frac{\lambda+1}{\lambda} \leq \frac{(\lambda+1)(\lambda-1)}{4\lambda} \iff -4 \leq \lambda - 1 \iff -3 \leq \lambda, \\ c_4 &\leq c_6 \iff -2f(\lambda) \leq -h(\lambda) \iff -2(\lambda \ln(\lambda) - \lambda + 1) \leq (\lambda^2 - 2\lambda \ln(\lambda) - 1), \\ &\iff 0 \leq \lambda^2 - 2\lambda + 1 = (\lambda - 1)^2. \end{split}$$

To determine the existence of a plateau region for a particular case, we must look to the relationship between each of the above parallel lines. This relationship is determined primarily by relationship of the value of phase velocities. To determine this relationship, we must know more about the behavior of f and g. From elementary arguments, we have that

$$f' = \ln(\lambda) + 1 - 1 = \ln(\lambda), \quad f'' = \frac{1}{\lambda},$$
$$g' = 1 - \frac{1}{\lambda}, \quad g'' = \frac{1}{\lambda^2},$$
$$h' = -2\lambda + 2\ln(\lambda) + 2, \quad h'' = -2 + \frac{1}{\lambda} = 2\left(\frac{1}{\lambda} - 1\right).$$



Figure 3.11: Plateau for certain values of material parameters.

i	$\frac{\partial l_i}{\partial p}$	$rac{\partial l_i}{\partial q}$	
1	$c_1 > 0$	$d_1 > 0$	l_1 moves up
2	$c_2 > 0$	$d_2 > 0$	l_2 moves up
3	$c_3 < 0$	$d_3 < 0$	l_3 moves down
4	$c_4 < 0$	$d_4 < 0$	l_4 moves down

Table 3.3: Partial derivative of plateau boundary line equation with respect to smoothing parameters p and q.

It is clear that f, g > 0 for all $\lambda > 0$ and that h > 0 for $0 < \lambda < 1$ and h < 0 for $1 < \lambda$. Thus, we have that $\frac{\partial l_1}{\partial p} = c_1 > 0$ $\frac{\partial l_1}{\partial p} = d_1 > 0$ so line 1 is moving up as we increase either type of smoothing. We can continue this procedure to compile Table 3.3. This table contains all information needed to determine the direction of motion of each line with respect to smoothing parameters p and q.

With the motion of the boundary lines in mind, we note that the two conditions for existence of the plateau region are that $l_1 \leq l_3$ and that $l_2 \leq l_4$, in either case this is equivalent to $0 \leq (b_{i+2} - b_i)m + (c_{i+2} - c_i)p + (d_{i+2} - d_i)q + (e_{i+2} - e_i)$ for i = 1, 2. These two conditions read as follows

$$0 \leq -\frac{4(\lambda+1)f(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}p - \frac{2(\lambda+1)}{\lambda}q + \frac{-1+\tilde{a}_2\lambda-\lambda+\tilde{a}_2}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)},$$

$$0 \leq -\frac{4\lambda(\lambda+1)g(\lambda)}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2}p - 2(\lambda+1)q + \frac{\lambda^2-\tilde{a}_2\lambda+\lambda-\tilde{a}_2}{\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)}.$$

After some algebra, these conditions are equivalent to the following,

$$4\lambda f(\lambda)p + 2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2 q \le \lambda \left(\tilde{a}_2 - 1\right) \left(\lambda - 1\right), \qquad (3.42)$$

$$4\lambda g(\lambda)p + 2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2 q \le \left(\lambda - \tilde{a}_2\right) \left(\lambda - 1\right).$$
(3.43)

The left hand side of each inequality is always positive. Thus, by choosing a small enough p and q, i.e., as $p, q \to 0$ these conditions reduce to

$$0 \le (\tilde{a}_2 - 1) (\lambda - 1), \qquad (3.44)$$

$$0 \le (\lambda - \tilde{a}_2) \left(\lambda - 1\right). \tag{3.45}$$

This means that either

$$1 \le \tilde{a}_2, \quad \tilde{a}_1 \le 1, \tag{3.46}$$

$$\tilde{a}_2 \le 1, \quad \le \tilde{a}_1, \tag{3.47}$$

by substitution of λ into the preceding inequalities (3.42) and (3.43). This condition is the same one derived in paper [27], namely, it guarantees that focusing exists if the greater non-dimensional phase velocity is more than 1 and the smaller non-dimensional phase velocity is less than 1.

After some algebraic manipulations, this becomes the following inequality

$$a_1\left(\frac{1+2\left(\lambda-1\right)q}{1-\frac{4\left(\lambda-\ln\left(\lambda\right)-1\right)}{\lambda-1}p}\right) \le \frac{\delta}{\tau} \le a_2\left(\frac{1-\frac{2\left(\lambda-1\right)}{\lambda}q}{1+\frac{4\left(\lambda\ln\left(\lambda\right)-\lambda+1\right)}{\lambda-1}p}\right).$$
(3.48)

This is a direct generalization to the condition derived in reference [27].

Condition (3.48) is guarantees the existence of a $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ plateau zone in the same way that equation (3.46) (or equation (3.47)) does. If it is satisfied than there is a connected set of m, n values (parallelogram in m - n space) that produce the focusing effect.

It is possible to obtain the amount of smoothing that will destroy the $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ plateau. This is done as follows we can rewrite (3.42) and (3.43) as

$$q \leq -\frac{4\lambda f(\lambda)}{2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2} p + \frac{\lambda \left(\tilde{a}_2 - 1\right) \left(\lambda - 1\right)}{2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2},\tag{3.49}$$

$$q \leq -\frac{4\lambda g(\lambda)}{2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2} p + \frac{\left(\lambda - \tilde{a}_2\right) \left(\lambda - 1\right)}{2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda - 1\right)^2}.$$
(3.50)

For fixed values of a_1 and a_2 these inequalities represent lines separating two domains in the p - q plane, a.k.a., the smoothing space. In this space, we are only interested in the upper quadrant which corresponds to positive values of p and q. The origin of this space corresponds to a standard sharp checkerboard, i.e., it corresponds to no smoothing. We are interested in determining the exact amount of smoothing that can be added and still allow for a $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ plateau zone. To determine this, we plot inequality (3.49) and equation (3.50) in the p - q space. There will be a total of 4 cases that are possible. The first case is that the lines do not intersect the first quadrant; this is the trivial case of no plateau zone. The second two cases are that the lines do intersect the first quadrant, however, the intersection point of line (3.49) and line (3.50) is not in the first quadrant. A specific example of this case is given in Figure 3.12 for specific values of material parameters $\lambda = 2.0$ and $a_2 = 1.1$. The last possibility is that the intersection point of line (3.49) and line



Figure 3.12: Existence region for plateau region in p and q space.

(3.50) lies distinctly in the first quadrant. If this point is in the first quadrant, then the boundary of the $C^{p,q}$ plateau region is a polygon with 4 sides corresponding to p = 0, q = 0, and the above two inequalities. In this case, the intersection point is the maximum amount of smoothing that can be added and still guarantee a $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ plateau zone.

It is clear that if $0 < \lambda < 1$ then f < g and if $1 < \lambda$ then g < f. This means that if $0 < \lambda < 1$ the boundary line of (3.50) is steeper than that of (3.49) and if $1 < \lambda$ the boundary line of (3.49) is steeper than that of (3.50). To determine the shape of the existence region in the smoothing space, we finally solve for p_S and q_S , the point at which the two lines intersect. According to the explanation given above, this point will determine the maximum amount of spatial and temporal smoothing that may be added and still guarantee convergence. This intersection point is given as follows,

$$p_S = \frac{(\lambda - 1)\left(\left(\tilde{a}_2 - 1\right)\lambda + \left(\tilde{a}_2 - \lambda\right)\right)}{4\lambda\left(\lambda\left(\ln(\lambda) - 2\right) + \ln(\lambda) + 2\right)},\tag{3.51}$$

$$q_S = \frac{\left(\tilde{a}_2 \left(1 - \lambda\right) + \lambda \ln(\lambda)\right)}{2\tilde{a}_2 \left(\lambda \left(\ln(\lambda) - 2\right) + \ln(\lambda) + 2\right)}.$$
(3.52)

The denominator of each term is nonzero whenever $\lambda \neq 1$.

Figure 3.12 shows these inequalities displayed. We can see that they are both satisfied and so the $C^{p,q}$ plateau exists. The boundary line goes from around (p,q) from (0,.09) to (.06,0). We can explicitly solve for these points. Specifically, d only in the dark region around p = 0, q = 0. This is expected from the theory surrounding $C_{zo}^{p,q}$ limit cycles.

We would like to use this information to determine how much smoothing we can add and still reasonably expect Cp = 0 corresponds to $q = \frac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)(\lambda-1)}{2*\tilde{a}_2(\lambda-1)^2} = \frac{2}{22} \approx .09$ and q = 0 corresponds to $p = \frac{\lambda(\tilde{a}_2-1)(\lambda-1)}{4\lambda f(\lambda)} = \frac{2}{80(2\ln(2)-2+1)} \approx .06$. This means that the region of existence for the $C^{p,q}$ plateau zone is a triangle in p - q space, the boundary of which is a line from (0, .06) to (.09, 0).

Practically, this means that if there is a spatial smoothing thickness from 0% to 6% of the period length, we can then allow, respectively, for temporal smoothing from 9% to 0% and still expect limit cycles of $C^{p,q}$ plateau zone to exist. It is important to emphasize that past this amount of smoothing, there may still be limit cycles, however, these do not necessarily follow the specific characteristic path studied in chapter 3 and we must complete more theoretical work must be completed to better understand any plateau zones associated with these new limit cycles.

In Figure 3.13 we see an example where $\lambda = 0.4$ and $\tilde{a}_2 = 0.6$ and the smoothing parameters are increased from p = 0.015 and q = 0.025 to p = 0.04 and q = 0.06. This increase results in shrinking the plateau zone so that the indicated point is not included in the region. To fully confirm this, we examine Figure 3.14. In this figure, we see a comparison of the limit cycle behavior. As we increase the smoothing, we can see that the limit cycle changes from $\mathcal{C}^{p,q}$ to violating these conditions.

3.3 Conclusion

In chapter 3 we have given a specific extension of the perfect "sharp" checkerboard discussed in paper [27] to a new FG checkerboard. Specifically, in section 3.1.1 we show numerically that characteristic focusing persists for the general FG material,



(a) Plateau region for specific values of smoothing. The point m = .4, n = .4 is shown.





(b) Characteristic behavior corresponding to m = .4, n = .4.



(c) Plateau region for specific values of smoothing. The point m = .2, n = .4 is shown.

(d) Characteristic behavior corresponding to m = .2, n = .4.



(e) Plateau region for slightly smaller val- (f) Characteristic behavior corresponding ues of smoothing. The point m = .2, n = .4 to m = .2, n = .4. is shown.

Figure 3.13: Characteristic behavior after smoothing.



Figure 3.14: Characteristic behavior after 10 periods for each case. Limit cycle behavior is observed, however, only the first two figures show proper $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ behavior.

i.e., when a(z, t) is allowed to be non-linear. In section 3.2 we furthered this idea by developing existence conditions similar to those governing "sharp" C_{z_0} limit cycles and introduce the class of FG $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$ limit cycles.

We are also interested in the propagation of waves through a checkerboard that has non-matching wave impedances. This issue presents an interesting theoretical problem that has not been resolved. In chapter 4, we will approach the problem of correctly measuring the energy evolution in a traditional checkerboard, a FG checkerboard, and a checkerboard with mismatched wave impedances.

Chapter 4

Energy Accumulation in Checkerboard Generalizations

One of the main important issues in the study of DM is evaluation of the energy of a wave after as it propagates through a dynamic material. Chapter 3 gave an analytical extension to the understanding of the existence region for characteristic convergence in a FG checkerboard. Specifically, it extended the C_{z_0} plateau zone to the $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$. In general, it is difficult to analytically solve for wave propagation through these material geometries unless very specific restrictions are placed on the material parameters. Chapter 4 will apply the numerical approach discussed in Section 1.2 to investigate energy accumulation in FG materials and other, more complicated, material geometries that may arise in practical situations.

Recall that the wave u(z,t) is governed by the following variable coefficient wave equation,

$$(\rho u_t)_t - (ku_z)_z = 0, \quad (z,t) \in [a,b] \times [0,T],$$

 $u(z,0) = u_0(z), \quad u_t(z,0) = v_0(z),$

where $\rho(z,t)$ and k(z,t) are material parameters that are specific control functions. Specifically, they are related to the wave velocity $a(z,t) = \sqrt{k(z,t)/\rho(z,t)}$, which gives the local speed of a traveling wave and the wave impedance $\gamma(z,t) = \sqrt{\rho(z,t)k(z,t)}$, which is a measure of the how much the medium locally resists propagation of the traveling wave, i.e., $\rho = \gamma/a$ and $k = \gamma a$.

One approach to numerically solve this equation is to introduce a potential function ξ and convert the preceding second order wave equation to a hyperbolic system of first order equations. The potential function ξ satisfies the following first order equations

$$u_t - (1/\rho)\xi_z = 0 \tag{4.1}$$

$$\xi_t - ku_z = 0 \tag{4.2}$$

In this section we will approximate the total energy over $z \in [a, b]$ at time T of a wave traveling through a checkerboard. The analytical expression for this energy is given by expression

$$E = \int_{a}^{b} \left(\rho(z,T)u_t^2 + k(z,T)u_z^2 \right) dz.$$

When the checkerboard material geometry admits limit cycles, the characteristic convergence implies that the solution evolves to include regions of steep gradients, this is clearly seen in Figure 1.6 and Figure 1.7. This implies that the above expression for energy will grow rapidly because it depends on the temporal and spatial derivative of the wave solution u.

It is because of this property that we will use adaptive mesh refinement (AMR). This means the computational mesh will be refined in regions where the solution gradient grows past a certain tolerance. This has shown to produce very good results and it will allow us to accurately compute the wave energy. However, the energy's dependence on the temporal derivative is an undesirable property because for a given location on the z-axis, the cell density will be different between different time steps which creates a potential problem for temporal differencing. To remedy this, we will rewrite the temporal derivatives in terms of the potential formulation. The expression for u_t in terms of only spatial derivatives only is $\frac{\xi_z}{\rho}$, and so, the expression for energy becomes

$$E = \int_{a}^{b} \left(\frac{\xi_{z}^{2}}{\rho(z,T)} + k(z,T)u_{z}^{2} \right) dz.$$
(4.3)

This can be rewritten in terms of wave velocity a and elastic wave impedance γ as follows,

$$E = \int_{a}^{b} a(z,T) \left(\frac{1}{\gamma(z,T)}\xi_{z}^{2} + \gamma(z,T)u_{z}^{2}\right) dz.$$

$$(4.4)$$

In our numerical scheme, the energy is evaluated by approximating this definite integral. In [27], it is shown that for convergent characteristics in class C_{z_0} the energy after every period of the checkerboard should grow by a factor $(a_2/a_1)^2$.

4.1 Numerical Procedure

In this section we describe the numerical methods implemented in our investigation.

4.1.1 Basic Numerical Method

To solve the system of equations (4.1) and (4.2) we use Godunov's upwind method with limiting on an adaptive mesh. This is a second-order high resolution finite volume method. For the simulations done so far, we have used the minmod limiter. For all of the simulations done in this thesis, we have utilized the open-source package of Python and Fortran routines known as Clawpack [9].

Specifically, we use Clawpack to solve the following system

$$p_t + k_C w_z = 0,$$
 (4.5)

$$w_t + (1/\rho_C)p_z = 0, (4.6)$$

which is the 1D acoustics equations with bulk modulus k_C and density ρ_C . Application to system (4.1) and (4.2) from our DM problem requires specific substitutions to the acoustics equations (4.5) and (4.6) so that they match. Specifically, the substitutions

$$k_C = 1/\rho = a/\gamma, \quad \rho_C = 1/k = 1/(\gamma a),$$

$$p = u, \qquad \qquad w = -\xi,$$

will successfully recover equations (4.1) and (4.2). Note that the wavespeed is identical for both systems, i.e., $a_C = \sqrt{\frac{k_C}{\rho_C}} = \sqrt{\frac{1/\rho}{1/k}} = \sqrt{\frac{k}{\rho}} = a$. However, the wave impedance for equations (4.5) and (4.6) is the reciprocal of the wave impedance from system (4.1) and (4.2), i.e., $\gamma_C = \rho_C a_C = \frac{a}{k} = \frac{1}{\gamma}$. This is important to consider when looking at propagation through media for which there is a mismatch in wave impedance.

At the beginning of the numerical simulation, the user chooses the type of adaptive mesh refinement (AMR) refinement criteria. The main parameters that must be set are how many levels of mesh refinement will be used and the spatial refinement ratio between differing AMR levels. In what follows, we will use L to denote the grid level, with L = 1 corresponding to the coarsest grid and $L = Max_Grid_Levels$ corresponding to the finest grid. Figure 4.1 shows a plot of three AMR grid levels for a test simulation. As expected, the full computational domain ($z \in [0, 14]$) is covered by the union of all the level 1 patches, however, the level 2 and 3 patches only cover the region where the solution gradient is over a certain threshold.

The most basic method of refinement uses a routine called flag2refine. This compares the difference in solution between neighboring cells. If this difference is larger than a specified tolerance, called flag2refine_tol, the cell is flagged for refinement, and is refined by a specified amount for the next time step. Another method that can be used is called flag_richardson. This uses Richardson extrapolation and approximates the error in solution on two of the finer grids'



Figure 4.1: Comparison of 3 levels of AMR patches at time .5

time-steps to one timestep on the coarser grid. If this value exceeds the tolerance $flag_richardson_tol$, the cell is flagged for refinement. Regardless, during the course of a simulation, the domain (on each AMR refinement level) must be cut into patches. The union of all of the patches on level 1 give the entire domain. The union of all patches on any higher level will only describe regions where the solution gradient is higher than the previously set tolerance. We have run the simulations in this thesis using the flag2refine method with tolerance flag2refine_tol= 10^{-4} .

A DM simulation is run using the following procedure:

- Modify the following Fortran files:
 - qinit.f Sets the initial conditions. We will make use of bump.f, which is a self made Fortran function that gives a bump polynomial on a given interval. In qinit.f, $q(1,i,j) \rightarrow u_0(x_{ij}), q(2,i,j) \rightarrow -\xi_0(x_{ij})$
- setaux.f Sets initial auxiliary conditions (aux₁ = $\rho_C = 1/(\gamma a)$, aux₂ = a). For the linear implementation, we must choose to make a a linear function of space and time and γ constant (unless investigating non-matching wave impedances). It is important to remember that because of this, ρ and k are not necessarily linear when we choose a to be.
- b4step2.f Used to set time dependent material parameters or time dependent boundary conditions.
- Functions.f Self-made Fortran code used to create sharp and/or functionally graded checkerboard function.
- Run make in the working directory. This will create an executable called xamr (or possibly something else if the makefile is changed).
- Modify the following python files:
 - setrun.py Use this to set AMR parameters, material parameters, checkerboard parameters, number/type of output times, initial time, final time, endpoints. In this file, parameters are entered for $\gamma_1, \gamma_2, a_1, a_2$ and are converted to their correct meaning in terms of Clawpack parameters ρ_C and k_C
 - setplot.py Edit to setup plots using visclaw.
- Either run "make .output" or run the executable xamr directly. The latter is what we do for our simulations. This will be important when describing how to parallelize a brute force solution to the optimization problem discussed earlier.

When running a simulation, a directory called _output is created. This directory contains a number of files, each of which contains the specific problem information and the solution information at every time step.

These files are the following,

- fort.q#### Patchwise solution data for u and ξ at every timestep
- fort.a#### Patchwise material property data for γ and a at every timestep
- fort.t#### Temporal discretization data

where the # sign means that multiple files are produced, each with its own unique identifier number.

After a simulation we use custom Python and Fortran functions to read the fort.q, fort.a, and fort.t files to pull in data, compute finite differences, and calculate the final energy. This is done by approximating the integral in equation (4.3) patchwise on each AMR level. We do not apply an advanced method for integral

approximation, however, this can be easily implemented in the future. Specifically, assume that we wish to approximate equation (4.3) on a given AMR level. There will be a fixed number of patches on the interval from a to b and there will be a fixed number of computational cells per patch. A simple quadrature schemes is obtained by using first-order differences to approximate the spatial derivatives ξ_z and u_z and then approximating (4.3) with the following sum,

$$E \approx \sum_{k=1}^{p} \sum_{i=1}^{M_{k}} \left[\frac{1}{\rho_{i}} \left(\frac{\Delta_{i}\xi}{\Delta_{i}z} \right)^{2} + k_{i} \left(\frac{\Delta_{i}u}{\Delta_{i}z} \right)^{2} \right] \Delta_{i}z,$$

$$= \sum_{k=1}^{p} \sum_{i=1}^{M_{k}} \left[\frac{1}{\rho_{i}} \frac{(\Delta_{i}\xi)^{2}}{\Delta_{i}z} + k_{i} \frac{(\Delta_{i}u)^{2}}{\Delta_{i}z} \right],$$
(4.7)

where p is the total number of patches and M_k is the number of cells on the k-th patch and $\Delta_i(\cdot)$ denotes a first order differencing of the quantity to the right of the operator. This will be explained further below.

Alongside many of the energy plots we will plot the energy curve shifted forward to be centered around some positive value of time. The exact formula for this curve is given by the following relationship,

$$E(t) = E(t_i) \left(\left(\frac{a_2}{a_1}\right)^2 \right)^{(t-t_i)}, \qquad (4.8)$$

where t_i is the amount of time we choose to shift forward. The reason for shifting the center the curve around t_i is that it takes time, sometimes several periods, for the focusing effect to get initiated. Exponential energy growth will not be observed until characteristic focusing takes shape, therefore, it makes sense to translate the expected theoretical energy curve forward to the time at which accumulation has already begun.

Immediately after the fort.q (solution) and fort.a (material parameter) data is read into Python it is converted from the Clawpack parameters of ρ_C and k_C back to parameters ρ and k. Specifically, q(1, i, j) is read in and then assigned to q_1 , this gives u. q(2, i, j) is read in and then it's negative is assigned to q_2 , giving ξ . Lastly, ρ_C and a_C are read in. Recall that a_C is identical to a, therefore, nothing must be done to convert back to standard parameters. However, remember that take the reciprocal of ρ_C to obtain the k used in our problem.

Figure 4.2 is an image of the energy evolution in a checkerboard using an initial grid of 1000 cells that was computed using equation (4.7). The initial grid is subsequently refined a maximum of six times with a refinement ratio of two between distinct AMR levels. This image plots the energy evolution at every AMR level to show the distinct improvements as we go to finer and finer levels of mesh refinement.

The image clearly shows that the energy evolution at the two highest refinement levels (L=5 and L=6) matches the theoretically expected energy growth for at least the first 3 periods. To show this, we plot the theoretically predicted curve given by equation (4.8) alongside the results. Figure 4.3 shows a similar result, the mean difference is that it was run with an initial grid of 3000 cells and then subsequently refined to a maximum of five different AMR levels. For each of these simulations, the refinement ratio between each time was two. For each simulation we plot the energy evolution for each level of the AMR (the L value in the legend) and we can clearly see that the curve is very accurate at higher AMR levels.

These two simulations show that this method is successfully capturing the desired behavior with energy growth over the first three periods. In both cases, after this time, we quickly lose accuracy in our calculation of energy. This is because the focusing effect sharpens the wave profile so much that it is smaller than the grid resolution. if we investigate different possible AMR schemes, we will show that it is possible to achieve high accuracy up to 4 periods.

4.1.2 Brute-Force Optimization

In the following sections, we are interested in studying how wave energy depends on checkerboard structural and material parameters. Specifically, we are interested in solving for parameters m and n that produce the maximal energy accumulation. To do this, we consider the use of the numerical method described in Section 4.1.1 for many different values of m and n. This poses a potential problem because the number of simulations we have to do grows very fast. Assume we are interested in the wave energy for M values of m and N values of n, the computation time required for a fine grid is very large. The exact computation time is somewhere between the MNT_{min} and MNT_{max} , where T_{min} and T_{max} are, respectively, the smallest and largest time required for a simulation. The most straightforward solution is to run these simulations in parallel.

We wrote several routines that sample over a grid of points in m - n space, run the FVM simulations in parallel, and compute the energy for each value of m, n. The results presented in the following were obtained by running the algorithms described above on the Turing Cluster, a high-performance computing system acquired through NSF MRI grant DMS-1337943 to Worcester Polytechnic Institute (WPI).



Figure 4.2: E(t) in a sharp checkerboard for $a_1 = 0.6$ and $a_2 = 1.1$ using 6 AMR levels and 1000 initial grid cells.



Figure 4.3: Energy evolution in a sharp checkerboard for $a_1 = .6$ and $a_2 = 1.1$ using 5 AMR levels and 3000 initial grid cells.

4.2 Energy Accumulation in a Checkerboard

In this section, we present a numerical investigation of energy accumulation in various checkerboard structures. First, we examine energy growth in a sharp checkerboard. The plots produced using our code reconfirms previously discovered results from [27] and also confirms similar results for two generalizations of the checkerboard structure: a linear FG checkerboard structure and a sharp checkerboard with mis-matched wave impedances.

4.2.1 Energy in a Sharp Checkerboard

Using the method detailed in section 4.1.2 it we calculate the energy as a function of m and n. As predicted by the theory from [27], we clearly observe a plateau zone that matches the expected parallelogram shape. In Figure 4.4 we see a plot of the energy ratio between two periods,

$$\frac{E(i\tau)}{E((i-1)\tau)},\tag{4.9}$$

for i from 1 to 4.

According to the theory of C_{z_0} limit cycles (see reference [27]), when there is characteristic convergence, this ratio should be $\left(\frac{a_2}{a_1}\right)^2$. For this image, parameters are such that $\left(\frac{a_2}{a_1}\right)^2 = 4$. As time advances, it is clear that this ratio is achieved in the middle of the plateau region. The boundaries appear to be slower at reaching this theoretical value, however, there is a definite tendency to increase to this value within the theoretical plateau region.

It is for this reason that we will investigate more closely the pointwise evolution of energy in the checkerboard. In Figure 4.5, we pick 4 points that we will use as structural parameters to compare the energy evolution: the first point is in the very middle of the checkerboard, the second point is at the northeast boundary line, the third point is at the southeast boundary line (both in and outside the plateau region), these points are respectively given as $(m, n) \in \{(0.5, 0.5), (0.925, 0.9), (0.5, 0.36), (0.5, 0.37)\}$. In Figure 4.6, we see different energy plots corresponding to the different values of m and n. In each of these cases, there is energy accumulation at each of the distinct jumps. At each jump $i\tau$ or $(i+n)\tau$, the net energy increase is $\frac{a_2}{a_1}$. It is clear that the energy growth is slower when we pick a point closer to the boundary when compared to the middle of the checkerboard. This difference is most extreme at the boundary. It is important to consider that even off of the checkerboard, we may still have energy accumulation.



Figure 4.4: Energy ratio between periods as a function of m and n.

It is important to contrast this with what happens far off of the plateau. This is summarized in Figure 4.7. In this figure, we see a comparison of 3 cases. The first curve shows the energy evolution in a checkerboard with $m = \frac{1}{4}$ and $n = \frac{3}{4}$. It is clear that there is no energy accumulation. The second curve shows the energy evolution in a static laminate $m = \frac{1}{2}$ and n = 0, this is understandably constant. The last curve shows energy evolution in a temporal laminate m = 0 and $n = \frac{1}{2}$. This energy is constant in each material section and switches back and forth with each temporal switch.

4.2.2 Energy Accumulation in a FG Checkerboard

In this section, we investigate energy accumulation in a linear functionally graded checkerboard. To do this, we consider the energy evolution for various different values of the smoothing parameters p and q. In Figure 4.8 we plot the evolution of







Figure 4.6: Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for 4 different combinations of m,n. In each case, we have apparent energy growth.



Figure 4.7: Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for 3 different combinations of m, n. In each case, there is no energy growth.



Figure 4.8: Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for several different values for the smoothing parameter.

energy over time for several different values of the smoothing parameter. For this image, we choose smoothing parameters to be on the line p = q, specifically, we choose four different multiples of σ , which is defined as the maximum amount of smoothing that can be allowed, i.e., $\sigma = \frac{\min\{m,n,(1-m),(1-n)\}}{2}$. Specifically, we choose 10%, 30% and 50% of σ .

In each case, there appears to be exponential energy growth and even at a smoothing thickness of $.1\sigma$ there does not appear to be much difference between the sharp checkerboard and the smooth checkerboard. As the smoothing increases, it seems that there is still exponential growth in the energy. However, it appears that this growth is at a rate less than $\left(\frac{a_2}{a_1}\right)^2$. A future research plan is to determine this growth rate using methods similar to those used in [26].



Figure 4.9: Plot showing the evolution of energy growth over time for several different impedance mismatch. In each case, there is exponential energy growth.

4.2.3 Energy Accumulation in a Checkerboard with mismatched wave impedances

To show that their is still energy accumulation in the presence of mismatch in wave impedances we plot the evolution of energy over time for several different values of this mismatch. This can be seen in Figure 4.9. In this figure, we compare the energy evolution in time for 8 different elastic wave impedance mismatches. Specifically, we consider up to a 35% difference. In each case, their appears to be exponential energy growth in the total energy.

It is important to emphasize that this figure shows energy accumulation "on the whole" and does not distinguish between the energy carried by the transmitted rightgoing characteristics or the reflected left-going characteristics. Future theoretical work needs to be done to analyze the affect of impedance mismatch on energy accumulation in right going characteristics compared to left-going characteristics.

4.2.4 Conclusion

In this section we have shown that it is possible to solve for the energy evolution in through a checkerboard structure by implementing of a well-known finite volume method. Using this method, we have shown that the energy accumulation effect remains present with the relaxations of functional grading or mismatch of wave impedances. This is exciting because it shows the robustness of the checkerboard structure when characteristic focusing is in effect. Robustness is a key property that will be useful in physical construction of these materials, because it will certainly be extremely difficult to construct "perfect" structures in actual engineering endeavors.

Chapter 5

Conclusion

The preceding chapters have presented several extensions to the concept of dynamic materials. The results presented have been thoroughly investigated and have served to answer several important questions relating to wave propagation in Dynamic Materials. Over the course of this investigation, many new questions have arisen, some of which have been able to answered in this document, and some of which, will be pursued in future research efforts.

5.1 Summary

Allowing for DMs that are more general give future material engineers more flexibility in constructing such materials. We have extended understanding of wave propagation in DMs by showing that the previously discovered effects of characteristic focusing and energy accumulation remain even under more general assumptions.

The results presented in Chapter 2 show that focusing and energy accumulation can occur simultaneously in multiple families or selectively in particular families depending on the material parameters. Practically, this makes it possible to engineer DMs which focus a specific type of elastic wave while leaving the other type untouched. This may be useful in creating devices which detect and amplify *s*-waves but leave *p*-waves untouched (or vice-versa). Simultaneous focusing implies simultaneous control of multiple families of waves. This idea extends naturally for the more general system of linear conservation laws. Thus, it is conceivable that one could construct a linear checkerboard structure DM that only produces convergence in a selected subset of wave families. The results presented in Chapter 3 show that characteristic focusing occurs for the class of DM termed "Functionally Graded" DM. First, we showed that this focusing can occur in materials with nonlinear function of position and time. Second, we investigated checkerboard focusing in materials with linear change in wave velocity, effectively, extending the class of limit cycles C_{z_0} originally studied in [27] to the class $C_{z_0}^{p,q}$. Practically, this result is very important for many reasons, however, the main reason is that it allows for more opportunities for actively engineering and building these materials. The results presented in Chapter 4 further extend the ideas presented in the preceding chapter and show that energy accumulation is present in the case of Functional Grading and also in the presence of non-matching wave impedances.

I am extremely excited for the future of research in the field of DM. I belive that the results presented in this dissertation will be very helpful in advancing future understanding of wave propagation through DM. I also feel strongly that they will be very useful to future efforts in physically building and engineering such materials.

5.2 Future Work

The purpose of this section will be to extend the ideas developed in the previous sections and summarize many new research ideas and applications related to the DM concept. I believe that these ideas will serve as a very good starting point for future research and it is my hope that the ideas presented in this section will be fully developed in future studies.

5.2.1 Nonlinear Dynamic Materials

The first idea to be investigated is what we have termed a "non-linear dynamic material". We define a nonlinear DM as a material that supports nonlinear wave propagation that can be explicitly controlled by a designer in space and time. There are many reasons why considering a non-linear DM is important. Problems from traffic flow, non-linear elasticity, shallow-water flow, etc., can all be interpreted as problems in the field of non-linear dynamic materials. In this regime, material properties should be taken loosely as any system property for which we have a degree of spatial-temporal control. Specifically, we are interested in posing optimization problems related to the optimal control of these properties to minimize/maximize the flux of the solution variable through some boundary or by a certain time.

Specifically, what we mean by a non-linear DM is one that require solutions of systems of n linear or non-linear conservation laws where one has special spatial temporal control of the flux function, i.e.,

$$\mathbf{q}_{,t} + \mathbf{f} (\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t)_{,x} + \mathbf{g} (\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t)_{,y} + \mathbf{h} (\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t)_{,z} = \psi(\mathbf{q}; \mathbf{r}, t),$$

along with corresponding boundary and initial conditions satisfied by the quantities. Differential laws of this form are typically derived from integral relationships expressing conservation of mass, momentum, and energy. Specifically, integration of the system of conservation laws gives

$$\int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Omega} \left(\mathbf{q}_{t} + \operatorname{div} \mathbf{F} \right) dV dt = \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Omega} \psi dV dt,$$
$$\int_{0}^{T} \left(\frac{d}{dt} \left(\int_{\Omega} \mathbf{q} dV \right) + \int_{\partial \Omega} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS \right) dt = \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Omega} \psi dV dt,$$
$$\mathbf{Q}(T) - \mathbf{Q}(0) + \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\partial \Omega} \mathbf{F} \cdot \mathbf{n} dS dt = \int_{0}^{T} \int_{\Omega} \psi dV dt,$$

which is to say that the total amount of change in the average value of **q** throughout the domain Ω is exactly equal to the amount added/subtracted by source terms ψ plus/minus the amount that entered/left through the boundary $\partial\Omega$.

The main issue in investigating DM is understanding exactly what affect spatialtemporal control of the flux function \mathbf{F} has on propagating disturbances. It is clear that in the linear regime controlling material properties produces a variety of interesting and non-trivial results, I suspect this will also be true in the non-linear regime. The following section is a discussion of two 1D examples of the above problem.

1D Non-linear DM

The natural starting place for this research area is the study of solutions to 1D conservation laws of the form

$$\phi_t + (f(\phi; z, t))_z = 0,$$

where $f(\phi; z, t)$ is a function of ϕ and is *explicitly dependent* on space and time. Specifically, for many examples we will consider, we will have a flux function of the form $f(\phi; a(z, t))$ where we term a(z, t) the control function.

Ex: Dynamic Burgers Equation We consider investigation of a variant of the inviscid Burgers equation we have termed the "dynamic Burgers equation",

$$\phi_t + \left(v(z,t)\frac{\phi^2}{2}\right)_z = 0, \tag{5.1}$$

where v(z, t) is a function of space and time. We can interpret equation (5.1) as the continuity equation for a line of masses whose velocity is determined simultaneously by how much mass is currently at a point and by a function v(z, t). This function can be regarded as either an outside control or possibly as an environmental

factor that is within our control. This is a good equation to start with because it is relatively simple and combines the idea of non-linear wave propagation with the concept of spatial-temporal control. Later on, we will introduce a slightly more complex conservation law which is a better description of traffic flow.

For shock solutions, the Rankine-Hugoniot relationship must be obeyed for any shocks propagating in the medium, i.e.,

$$s\left[\phi\right]\Big|_{\phi_R}^{\phi_L} = \left[v(z,t)\frac{\phi^2}{2}\right]\Big|_{\phi_R}^{\phi_L},$$

where s is the local shock speed at (z, t).

If v(z,t) is taken to be a smart dynamic structure, we envision an effect where one can control shocks by prescribing v(z,t) in a smart manner.

In [8], a version of equation (5.1) was studied with a viscosity term. Specifically, this equation is $\phi_t + \phi \phi_z = \kappa \phi_{zz}$. A remarkable approach to solving this non-linear equation was independently discovered in references [10] and [13]. This method is known as the "Cole-Hopf" transformation and has since been applied to linearizing various non-linear PDEs. Many generalizations of this procedure have been developed [14, 6] and we believe that a suitable generalization can be found for the modified dynamic Burgers equation (5.1).

Traffic Flow

One of the major applications of non-linear DM is to control of traffic flow. Nonlinear traffic flow is an active area of research. Here we present a model that combines traffic flow with dynamic control.

Consider the standard Lighthill-Whitham traffic flow model

$$\rho_t + (f(\rho))_z = 0, \quad z \in [a, b], \quad t \in [0, T),$$

where $\rho(z,t)$ is the local car density on a one lane road and f is a suitably chosen function that describes the flux as a function of density. A simple example can be found in reference [16]. In this case, f is chosen as quadratic function: $f(\rho) = u_M(1-\rho)\rho$, where u_M is the maximum pointwise velocity of traffic flow (the speed limit). In this scenario, u_M is a constant, however, I propose that it also makes sense to interpret these quantities as functions of space and time, i.e., $u_M(z,t)$. This alludes to a more general form for the above traffic model, namely, one where f may depend explicitly on z or t,

$$\rho_t + (f(\rho; z, t))_z = 0, \quad z \in [a, b], \quad t \in [0, T),$$

If we interpret either of these quantities in the above example $(u_M \text{ or } \rho_M)$ as a control, it becomes possible to construct optimization problems. For example, suppose we control u_M , the maximum velocity of the traffic flow. Consider determining the $u_M(x,t)$ which minimizes the flux of cars through certain domains of space-time. Specifically, suppose we wanted to minimize the average density along a specific stretch of road from a point c to a point d, i.e., $(c,d) \subset (a,b)$ at a given time T. Mathematically speaking, this is the following problem:

$$\inf_{u_M} \int_c^d \rho(z,T) dz$$

Consider minimizing the above functional subject to the differential constraints imposed by the traffic flow equations. In this effort, we would look into various numerical and/or analytical methods available for functional optimization. In a future research effort, we would further develop these ideas and numerical methods of approaching these and similar problems.

The above model can be extended to different multiple lane models to allow for more complicated traffic analysis/phenomena. It is reasonable to believe that combining these ideas with the idea of spatial-temporal control in traffic flow can serve to enhance understanding of how to optimally control traffic patterns. A potential problem with applying this idea to current traffic situations is that there is necessarily a human driver behind the wheel of the car. This is a potential flaw in the model and one possible way to resolve this issue is the introduction of randomness into the model. However, this may not be as much of an issue as it initially seems to be. A recent research effort is the study of the autonomous or driverless vehicle. A street of autonomous vehicles is a deterministic system and is not subject to random decisions. This is a major application of this theory, i.e., the optimal control of a street of multiple lanes of autonomous vehicles.

The model previously introduced can be expanded to this case in the following manner. Consider two lanes of traffic, with the density of cars in each being given by ρ_1 and ρ_2 , respectively. Assuming traffic in each lane is governed by the continuity equation ensures conservation of mass in each lane; however, to account for possible lane-switching, we must include a source (and sink) term on the right hand side of the equation.

$$(\rho_1)_t + (u_{1M}\rho_1(1-\rho_1))_z = g_{12}(\rho_1,\rho_2;z,t) (\rho_2)_t + (u_{2M}\rho_2(1-\rho_2))_z = -g_{12}(\rho_1,\rho_2;z,t)$$

where g_{12} is a function that determines the rate of transfer from lane to lane. A

possible choice is

$$g_{12}(\rho_1, \rho_2) = \begin{cases} 0, & \rho_1 < \rho_S, \rho_2 < \rho_S, \\ \gamma \rho_2, & \rho_1 < \rho_S, \rho_2 \ge \rho_S, \\ -\gamma \rho_1, & \rho_1 \ge \rho_S, \rho_2 < \rho_S, \\ 0, & \rho_1 \ge \rho_S, \rho_2 \ge \rho_S, \end{cases}$$

where γ is a coefficient determining the rate of lane change and ρ_S is a number in the interval $(0, \rho_M)$ that determines the density at which vehicles will start switching lanes.

I believe that solving optimization problems for the above system will be important to optimally controlling traffic patterns for streets of smart cars. One can imagine simulating a system of traffic flow equations to optimally control the speed limit on the road to maximize or minimize traffic flow. The results of such a simulation could be very useful in designing, engineering, and maintaining highways or to minimize the frequency of occurrence of traffic jams.

Nonlinear Elasticity

One limitation of the checkerboard analysis completed so far is the assumption of a linear wave equation. This assumption is valid if the gradient of the solution is small enough, however, the focusing phenomena found when implementing the checkerboard structure will eventually violate this assumption, e.g., it will focus the solution into peaks of extremely high gradient. When solution gradients are high, the fundamental assumptions that are required for linear elasticity break down. This non-linear effect would also be present with the non-linear electrodynamics, only, it would be due to the constitutive relationships.

A more realistic model would either start directly with the full nonlinear equations of elasticity or start with the linear model and take account of the change in governing equations once the gradient of the solution becomes too large in a certain domain. There are many good references for non-linear elasticity [20, 19, 2, 35, 34, 3]. This investigation would make use of reference [1], which gives the mathematical derivation for the vibrations of non-linear strings.

Asymptotic Analysis of Nonlinear Spatially Inhomogeneous and Spatiotemporally Inhomogeneous DM

One way to investigate a non-linear DM is asymptotic analysis. For example, consider the following PDE:

$$u_t + \left(vu + \epsilon v \frac{u^2}{2}\right)_z = 0, \quad u(z,0) = \hat{u}(z),$$

where v = v(z,t) is a prescribed and explicit function. This is the continuity equation perturbed with a small non-linearity. We look for a solution of the form

$$u = u_0 + u_1 \epsilon + u_2 \epsilon^2 + \dots$$
$$(u_0 + u_1 \epsilon + u_2 \epsilon^2 + \dots)_t + \left(v \left(u_0 + u_1 \epsilon + u_2 \epsilon^2 + \dots \right) + \epsilon v \frac{(u_0 + u_1 \epsilon + u_2 \epsilon^2 + \dots)^2}{2} \right)_z = 0$$

Resulting in the following,

$$(u_0)_t + (vu_0)_z + \left((u_1)_t + (vu_1)_z + \left(v \frac{(u_0)^2}{2} \right)_z \right) \epsilon + ((u_2)_t + (vu_2)_z + (vu_0u_1)_z) \epsilon^2 + \dots = 0,$$

and the following hierarchical system needs to be solved

$$(u_0)_t + (vu_0)_z = 0 (5.2)$$

$$(u_1)_t + (vu_1)_z = -\left(v\frac{(u_0)^2}{2}\right)_z \tag{5.3}$$

$$(u_2)_t + (vu_2)_z = -(vu_0u_1)_z$$
(5.4)
:

The solution for $u_0(z,t)$ can be found by solving (5.2) which is the linear continuity equation governing u_0 . This can be solved exactly for specific choices of v(z,t), e.g., a checkerboard or lamination, where v(z,t) takes on only two values v_1 and v_2 , or it can be solved numerically for more complicated choices of v(z,t). Once $u_0(z,t)$ is available it is possible to solve (5.3) for $u_1(z,t)$, and with this solution, we can solve (5.4) using the solutions previously found for u_1 and u_0 . This approach is nice, because it allows us to get a close approximation to the solution of the non-linear conservation law by solving multiple (easier) linear problems.

5.2.2 Optimization for Specific Geometries

Another problem to be investigated is optimization of the energy of a wave after it propagates through a checkerboard structure with respect to geometrical or material parameters, e.g., the m and n of the checkerboard. The wave u(z,t) is governed by the following variable coefficient wave equation,

$$\begin{aligned} (\rho_{mn}u_t)_t - (k_{mn}u_z)_z &= 0, \quad t > 0, \\ u(z,0) &= u_0(z), \quad u_t(z,0) = v_0(z), \end{aligned}$$

where $\rho_{mn}(z,t)$ and $k_{mn}(z,t)$ are material parameters given by equations (1.9) and (1.10). Figure 1.4 shows a graphical depiction of the material structure.

Given ρ_1 , ρ_2 , k_1 , k_2 , δ , τ , and T we consider the problem of maximizing the final energy E with respect to m and n:

$$\max_{(m,n)\in[0,1]\times[0,1]} E(m,n) = \max_{(m,n)\in[0,1]\times[0,1]} \int_{a}^{b} \left(\rho_{mn}(z,T)u_{t}^{2} + k_{mn}(z,T)u_{z}^{2}\right) dz.$$
(5.5)

One question to be answered is whether a maximum exists, and if so, is it unique. This search can be completed over one or multiple periods. The energy is not maximum at the boundaries of the parameter range. The boundary lines of this domain represent either a spatial laminate n = 0 or n = 1 or a temporal laminate m = 0 or m = 1 and the corner points represent a pure material. Energy is not accumulated in a spatial lamination, a temporal lamination, or a pure material and thus, the maximum of this function must lie somewhere in the indicated domain, specifically, in the plateau region, where energy is definitely accumulated due to the checkerboard focusing effect. It might be possible to analytically solve for E explicitly as a function of m and n and prove that there is a maximum by using the exact solution over one or two checkerboard periods. Multiple brute force simulations were shown in Chapter 4 showing the region of energy accumulation and confirming the plateau equations derived in reference [27].

Appendices

Appendix A

Code

A.1 Characteristic Plotter

```
1 import numpy as np
<sup>2</sup> import matplotlib.pyplot as plt
<sup>3</sup> from matplotlib import cm
4 from scipy import ndimage
5 from matplotlib.colors import LightSource
6 from matplotlib import cbook
8 import matplotlib as mpl
9 from mpl_toolkits.mplot3d import Axes3D
10 from mayavi import mlab
11
12 #Set the material phase velocities in materials 1 and 2
a1 = .55; a2 = 1.1;
14
15 #Set the checkerboard geometrical paramaters
16 tau = 1.0; n1 = .5;
17 eps = 1.0; m1 = .5;
18
19 #Set how many spatial-temporal periods the characteristics will be
      plotted over
_{20} # as well as setting the number of times
p_T0=0; p_Tf=10; Nt=1000;
_{22} p_a =0;p_b =10;Nx=100;
23
24 #Sets the maximum amount of smoothing allowed.
25 Pe=min ([m1*eps, (1-m1)*eps, n1*tau, (1-n1)*tau])/2
26
27 #Set the amount of smoothing to be used in FG material
alp = (.001) *Pe; bet = (.001) *Pe;
29
30 alpha=alp; beta =bet;
31
_{32} #Set the boundary of the checkerboard corresponding to the above
```

```
33 T0=p_T0*tau; Tf=p_Tf*tau;
a = p_T 0 * eps; b = p_b * eps;
35
36
  t_stor=np.linspace(T0,Tf,Nt);
37
X, T = np.mgrid[a:b:Nx*1j, T0:Tf:Nt*1j]; dx=X[1,0]-X[0,0]
39 Xmod, Tmod = np. mgrid [0.0: eps: Nx*1j, 0.0: tau: Nt*1j];
40
41 T0_c=0*tau; Tf_c=Tf;
_{42} #a_c=alpha+.01; b_c=m1*eps-alpha*eps-.07;
43
44 a_c = -(1-m1) * eps; b_c = eps + .3 * m1 * eps;
45 N_c = 20;
46
{}_{47} X_{-}c , T_{-}c = np.mgrid [ a_{-}c : b_{-}c : N_{-}c * 1j , T0_{-}c : Tf_{-}c : Nt * 1j ];
  dt=T_{c}[0,1]-T_{c}[0,0];
48
49
50 ##def LC_Loc1(delta,tau,a1,a2,m,n,alpha,beta):
     lb=a2/a1;
51 ##
      Orig = (-lb) * delta + a2 * tau + (1-lb) * lb * m* delta + (-1+lb) * a2 * n* tau;
52 ##
53 ##
54 ##
      New= beta * ((-3/4) * a2 + (1/4) * a1 + (1/4) * a2 * lb + (1/4) * a2 * lb * *2)
     return ((\text{Orig+New})/(1.0-\text{lb}**2))
55 ##
  def LC_Loc1 (delta, tau, a1, a2, m, n, alpha, beta):
56
    lb=a2/a1;
57
58
    C1 = (-lb * *2 + 2 * lb * np. log (lb) + 1.0) / (lb * *2 - 2 * lb + 1.0);
    C2=a2/4*(-1.0+1/lb)
59
    C3=lb/(lb+1.0)
60
    C4 = -a2/(lb+1)
61
    C5=(-a2+lb)/(lb*2-1)
62
63
    New= C1*alpha+C2*beta+C3*m+C4*m+C5
64
    return New
65
66
67
  68
     69
  #def f_u(x,t,u1,u2):
70
      #def M1(x):
71
          \#return (u1*(np.mod(x,eps)<m1*eps) + u2*(np.mod(x,eps)>=m1*eps)
72
      );
      #def M2(x):
73
          \#return (u2*(np.mod(x,eps)<m1*eps) + u1*(np.mod(x,eps)>=m1*eps)
74
     );
      \#return (M1(x)*(np.mod(t,tau)<n1*tau)+M2(x)*(np.mod(t,tau)>=n1*tau)
76
78 \#\#\#\#alpha = .75;
79 \#\#\#\# beta = .75;
```

```
80
  _{81} #alpha = 0.4;
  82 \# beta = 0.4;
  83
           #def f_u(x,t,u1,u2):
  84
                            #def smt(x,t):
  85
                                              \#return np.tanh(np.sin(2*np.pi*x)/alpha)*np.tanh(np.sin(2*np.pi
  86
                           *t)/beta)
                            \#return (u1+u2)/(2.0)+(u1-u2)/2.0*smt(x,t)
  87
  88
            def l(xi, xi1, xi2, y1, y2):
  89
                            m=(y2-y1)/(xi2-xi1);
  90
                             return y1+m*(xi-xi1)
  91
  92
            def p(xi, eta, xi1, xi2, eta1, eta2, y1, y2):
  93
                            mz=(y2 - y1)/(xi2 - xi1);
  94
                             mt = (y_2 - y_1) / (eta_2 - eta_1);
  95
                              return y1+mz*(xi-xi1)+mt*(eta-eta1);
  96
  97
           #################One ST inclusion
  98
  99
           #def f_u(x,t,u1,u2):
100
                            \#Wx=eps/10;
101
                            \#Wt=tau / 5:
                            \#xTi=np.mod(x,eps);
104
                            \#tTi=np.mod(t,tau);
                            \#z1=m1*eps-Wx;
                            \#z2=m1*eps+Wx;
106
                            #t1=n1*tau-Wt;
                            \#t2=n1*tau+Wt;
108
                            ##def M1(x):
                                              \#return u1*(xTi < z1) + l(x,z1,z2,u1,u2)*((z1<=xTi)*(xTi < z2))
111
                           )+u2*(z2 <= xTi)
                            ##def M2(x,t):
                                             ##return (l(t,t1,t2,u1,u2)*(xTi < z1) +
114
                                                  \# (x, t, z1, z2, t1, t2, u1, u2) * ((z1 <= xTi) * (xTi < z2) * (xTi - z1 < ((z1 <= xTi) * (z1 <= z2) * (z1 <= z2) * (z1 <= z1) < ((z1 <= z1) * (z1 <= z1) * (
                          z_{2-z_{1}}/(t_{1-t_{2}}) *(t_{1-t_{2}})) +
                                                  \# (x, t, z2, z1, t2, t1, u1, u2) * ((z1 <= xTi) * (xTi < z2) * (xTi - z1 >= ((
                           z_{2-z_{1}}/(t_{1-t_{2}}) *(t_{1-t_{2}})) +
                                                  ##1(t, t1, t2, u2, u1) * (z2 <= xTi))
116
                            ##def M3(x):
117
                                              \#return u2*(xTi < z1) + l(x, z2, z1, u1, u2)*((z1<=xTi)*(xTi < z2))
118
                           +u1*(z2 \le xTi);
119
                            #def M1(x):
120
                                             \#return u1*(x < z1) + l(x, z1, z2, u1, u2)*((z1 <= x)*(x < z2))+u2*(
                          z^2 \ll x)
                            #def M2(x,t):
                                             \#return (l(t,t1,t2,u1,u2)*(x < z1) +
123
                                                 \#p(x,t,z1,z2,t1,t2,u1,u2) * ((z1 \le x) * (x \le z2) * (x-z1 \le ((z2-z1))) + (z-z1) = ((z2-z1)) + (z-z1) = ((z2-z1)) + ((z2-z1)) 
124
```

```
/(t1-t2))*(t-t2))+
                                                                \#p(x, t, z2, z1, t2, t1, u1, u2) *((z1 \le x) *(x \le z2) *(x-z1) = ((z2-z1))
                                  /(t1-t2))*(t-t2))+
                                                               \#l(t, t1, t2, u2, u1) * (z2 \ll x))
126
                                    #def M3(x):
                                                          \#return u_{2*}(x < z_1) + l(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) * (x < z_2)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + u_{1*}(x, z_2, z_1, u_1, u_2) * ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x) + ((z_1 < x) + (z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x))) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)) + ((z_1 < x)
128
                                 z_{2} <= x);
129
                                    #def Fin(x,t):
130
                         \#return M1(x) * (t <t1)+M2(x,t) * ((t1 <= t) * (t <t2))+M3(x) * (t2 <= t)
131
                                    #return Fin(xTi,tTi)
134
             136
                def py(x, z1, z2, t, t1, t2, u1, u2):
137
                                     return (p(x,t,z1,z2,t1,t2,u1,u2)*((z1 \le x)*(x \le z2)*(x-z1 \le ((z2-z1)))))
138
                                  )/(t1-t2))*(t-t2))+
                                                p(x,t,z2,z1,t2,t1,u1,u2) * ((z1 <= x) * (x < z2) * (x-z1 >= ((z2-z1)/(t1-z)) + ((z1 <= x)) * (x < z2) * (z2-z1) + ((z1 <= x)) * (z2-z1) + ((z1 <= x)
139
                                  t2))*(t-t2))))
140
             Wx=alpha
141
             Wt=beta;
142
               def f_{-u}(x, t, u1, u2):
143
                                     xTi=np.mod(x,eps);
144
145
                                      tTi=np.mod(t,tau);
146
                                    #def M1(x):
147
                                                          \#return u1*(xTi < z1) + l(x, z1, z2, u1, u2)*((z1<=xTi)*(xTi < z2))
148
                                +u2*(z2 \le xTi)
                                   #def M2(x,t):
149
                                                          \#return (l(t,t1,t2,u1,u2)*(xTi < z1) +
150
                                                               \#p(x, t, z1, z2, t1, t2, u1, u2) *((z1 \le xTi) *(xTi < z2) *(xTi-z1 <((
151
                                 z_{2-z_{1}}/(t_{1-t_{2}}) *(t_{1-t_{2}})) +
                                                               \#p(x, t, z^2, z^1, t^2, t^1, u^1, u^2) * ((z^1 \le xTi) * (xTi \le z^2) * (xTi - z^1) = ((z^1 \le xTi) + (z^1 \le z^2) * (z^1 \le z^2) *
                                 z_{2-z_{1}}/(t_{1-t_{2}}) *(t_{1-t_{2}})) +
                                                               \#l(t, t1, t2, u2, u1) * (z2 \ll xTi))
                                    #def M3(x):
154
                                                          \#return u2*(xTi < z1) + l(x, z2, z1, u1, u2)*((z1<=xTi)*(xTi < z2))
                                +u1*(z2 \le xTi);
156
                                     def M0(x,t):
                                                            return (py(x, -Wx, Wx, t, -Wt, Wt, u1, u2) * (x < Wx) +
158
                                                                                                        l(t, -Wt, Wt, u2, u1) * (x \ge Wx) * (x \le m1 * eps - Wx) +
                                                                                                       py(x,m1*eps-Wx,m1*eps+Wx,t,-Wt,Wt,u2,u1)*(x \ge m1*eps-Wx)
160
                                  *(x < m1 * eps + Wx) +
                                     1(t, -Wt, Wt, u1, u2) * (m1 * eps + Wx = x) * (x < eps - Wx) +
                                                                                                       py(x, eps-Wx, eps+Wx, t, -Wt, Wt, u1, u2) * (x>eps-Wx))
162
163
                                      def M1(x, t, u1, u2):
164
                                                           z1=m1*eps-Wx;
165
```

```
z_{2}=m_{*}e_{p_{s}}+W_{x};
166
                                                              return (l(x, -Wx, Wx, u2, u1) * (x < Wx) +
167
                                                                                                           u1*(Wx = x)*(x < z1) +
168
                                                                                                           l(x, z1, z2, u1, u2) * ((z1 \le x) * (x < z2)) +
169
                                                                                                           u_2 * (z_2 <= x) * (x < e_p s - Wx) +
                                                                                                           l(x, eps-Wx, eps+Wx, u2, u1) * (eps-Wx = x))
171
                                       def M2(x,t):
173
                                                               t1=n1*tau-Wt;
174
                                                              t2=n1*tau+Wt;
                                                             z1=m1*eps-Wx;
                                                             z_{2}=m_{eps+Wx};
177
                                                              return (py(x, -Wx, Wx, t, t1, t2, u2, u1) * (x < Wx) +
178
179
                                                                  l(t, t1, t2, u1, u2) * (W = x) * (x < z1) +
                                                                   p(x, t, z1, z2, t1, t2, u1, u2) * ((z1 \le x) * (x \le z2) * (x-z1 \le ((z2-z1))/(z)) + ((z1 \le x)) * (x \le z2) * (x-z1 \le ((z2-z1))/(z)) + ((z1 \le x)) * (z \le z2) * (z \le z2)
180
                                   t1-t2))*(t-t2))+
                                                                   p(x, t, z2, z1, t2, t1, u1, u2) * ((z1 <= x) * (x < z2) * (x-z1 >= ((z2-z1))/(z2-z1)) = ((z2-z1))/(z2-z1) = (((z2-z1)))/(z2-z1) = ((z2-z1))/(z2-
181
                                   t1-t2))*(t-t2)))+
                                                                   l(t, t1, t2, u2, u1) * (z2 \le x) * (x \le -Wx) +
182
                                                                   py(x, eps-Wx, eps+Wx, t, n1 * tau-Wt, n1 * tau+Wt, u2, u1) * (eps-Wx = x))
183
184 #
                                            def M3(x,t):
185 #
                                                                   z1=m1*eps-Wx;
                                                                   z2=m1*eps+Wx;
186 #
187 #
                                                                    return l(x, -Wx, Wx, u1, u2) * (x < Wx) + u2 * (Wx = x) * (x < z1) + l(x, z2)
                                  z1, u1, u2 * ((z1 \le x) * (x < z2) + u1 * (z2 \le x) * (x < eps-Wx) + l (x, eps-Wx, eps+
                                  Wx, u1, u2) *(eps-Wx=x);
                                       def M3(x,t):
188
                                                              return M1(x, t, u2, u1)
189
190
                                       def M4(x,t):
192
                                                               return (py(x, -Wx, Wx, t, tau-Wt, tau+Wt, u1, u2) * (x < Wx) +
                                                                                                                 l(t, tau-Wt, tau+Wt, u2, u1) * (x > = Wx) * (x < m1 * eps - Wx) +
193
                                                                                                           py(x,m1*eps-Wx,m1*eps+Wx,t,tau-Wt,tau+Wt,u2,u1)*(x>=m1*
194
                                   eps-Wx) *(x<m1*eps+Wx)+
                                      l(t, tau-Wt, tau+Wt, u1, u2) * (m1*eps+Wx = x) * (x < eps-Wx)+py(x, eps-Wx, eps+Vx) + (x < eps-Wx, eps+Vx) + (x < eps-Vx) + 
195
                                  Wx, t, tau-Wt, tau+Wt, u1, u2) *(x \ge eps-Wx))
196
                                       def Fin(x,t):
197
                                                               t1=n1*tau-Wt;
198
                                                               t2=n1*tau+Wt;
199
                            return (MO(x,t)*(t < Wt)+
200
                                                                                                          M1(x, t, u1, u2) * (Wt \le t) * (t < t1) +
201
                                                                                                          M2(x,t) * ((t1 \le t) * (t \le t2)) +
202
                                                                                                          M3(x, t) * (t2 \le t) * (t \le u - Wt) +
203
                                                                                                          M4(x,t) * (tau-Wt \leq t))
204
205
                                       return Fin(xTi,tTi)
206
207
               #def f_u(x,t,u1,u2):
208
                                     \#Wx=eps/10;
209
                                     \#Wt=tau/10;
```

```
\#xTi=np.mod(x, eps);
211
        \#tTi=np.mod(t,tau);
212
        \#z1=m1*eps-Wx;
213
        #z2=m1*eps+Wx;
214
        \#t1=n1*tau-Wt;
215
        #t2=n1*tau+Wt;
216
217
        #def pyr(x, y, x1, x2, y1, y2, u1, u2):
218
             \#m=(y2-y1)/(x1-x)
219
             #return (p(x,y,x1,x2,y1,y2,u1,u2)*((x-x1)< m*(y-y1))+</pre>
220
        \#p(x, y, x^2, x^1, y^2, y^1, u^1, u^2) *((x-x^1) \ge m*(y-y^1)))
221
222
223
224
        #def M1(x):
225
             \#return l(x, Wx, -Wx, u1, u2) * (x < Wx) + u1 * ((Wx < x) * (x < z1)) + l(x, z1)
226
       (22, u1, u2) * ((21 \le x) * (x < 22)) + u2 * ((22 \le x) * (x < eps - Wx)) + 1 (x, eps - Wx)
       eps+Wx, u2, u1) * (eps-Wx = x)
       #def M2(x,t):
227
             #return (p(x,t,-Wx,Wx,t1,t2,u2,u1)*((x<Wx)*(x+Wx< ((2*Wx)/(t1-
228
       (t2))*(t-t2))) +
       \#p(x, t, Wx, -Wx, t2, t1, u2, u1) *((x < Wx) *(x + Wx) = ((2 + Wx) / (t1 - t2)) * (t - t2)))
229
       +
               \#l(t, t1, t2, u1, u2) *((Wx \le x) *(x < z1)) +
230
               \#p(x, t, z1, z2, t1, t2, u1, u2) *((z1 \le x) *(x \le z2) *(x-z1 \le ((z2-z1))))
231
       /(t1-t2))*(t-t2))+
               \#p(x, t, z^2, z^1, t^2, t^1, u^1, u^2) * ((z^1 \le x) * (x \le z^2) * (x - z^1) = ((z^2 - z^1))
232
       /(t1-t2))*(t-t2)) +
               \#l(t, t1, t2, u2, u1) *((z2 \le x) *(x < eps-Wx)) +
233
               \#pyr(x,t,eps-Wx,eps+Wx,t1,t2,u1,u2)*(eps-Wx<=x))
234
235
        #def M3(x):
             \#return l(x, Wx, -Wx, u2, u1) * (x < Wx) + u2 * ((Wx < x) * (x < z1)) + l(x, z2, u2) + u2 * ((Wx < x) * (x < z1)) + l(x, z2)
236
       z1, u1, u2 * ((z1 \le x) * (x < z2) + u1 * ((z2 \le x) * (x < eps - Wx) + 1 (x, eps - Wx,
       eps+Wx, u1, u2) * (eps-Wx = x);
237
        #def Fin(x,t):
238
239
     \#return M1(x) * (t <t1)+M2(x,t) * ((t1 <= t) * (t <t2))+M3(x) * (t2<= t)
240
        #return Fin(xTi,tTi)
241
242
   243
   C_c=np.zeros(X_c.shape);
244
245
246 ##### Rk4 Method
247
  N_unstable=2;
248
   X_unstable=np.zeros((N_unstable, X_c.shape[-1]));
249
   T_unstable=np.zeros(X_unstable.shape);
250
251
  N_{stable} = 2;
252
253 X_stable=np.zeros((N_stable, X_c.shape[-1]));
```

```
T_stable=np.zeros(X_stable.shape);
254
255
   T_unstable[:,0] = T0+T_unstable[:,0];
256
   Unstable_init=m1*eps+LC_Loc1(eps,tau,a2,a1,1-m1,n1,alpha,beta);
257
   X_unstable [:,0] = np. array ([Unstable_init, Unstable_init+eps]);
258
259
   T_{stable}[:, 0] = T0 + T_{stable}[:, 0];
260
   Stable_init=LC_Loc1(eps,tau,a1,a2,m1,n1,alpha,beta);
261
   X_stable [:,0] = np. array ([Stable_init, Stable_init+eps]);
262
263
   C_avg=np.zeros(X_c[:,0].shape)
264
265
   Np=np.int ((5.0/6) * Nt);
266
267
   for n in range (Nt-1):
268
   \#C_{c}[:, n] = f_{u}(X_{c}[:, n], T_{c}[:, n], a1, a2);
269
        k1 = f_u (X_c [:, n])
                                    , T_{-c}[:, n]
                                                     ,a1,a2);
        k2=f_u(X_c[:,n]+k1*dt/2,T_c[:,n]+dt/2,a1,a2);
271
        k3=f_u(X_c[:,n]+k2*dt/2,T_c[:,n]+dt/2,a1,a2);
272
273
        k4=f_u(X_c: :, n|+k3*dt, T_c: :, n|+dt, a1, a2);
        X_{c} [:, n+1]=X_{c} [:, n]+(dt/6)*(k1+2*k2+2*k3+k4);
274
275
        k1_u=f_u(X_unstable[:,n]
                                                 , T_{-}unstable [:, n]
                                                                           , a1, a2);
276
        k_{1}u=f_{u}(X_{unstable}[:,n]+k_{u}*dt/2,T_{unstable}[:,n]+dt/2,a_{u},a_{2});
277
        k_{1}u=f_{u}(X_{unstable}[:,n]+k_{u}*dt/2,T_{unstable}[:,n]+dt/2,a_{u},a_{2});
278
        k4_u=f_u(X_unstable[:,n]+k3_u*dt , T_unstable[:,n]+dt ,a1,a2);
        X_{unstable}[:, n+1] = X_{unstable}[:, n] + (dt/6) * (k1_u+2*k2_u+2*k3_u+k4_u);
280
       T_unstable[:, n+1] = T_unstable[:, n] + dt;
281
        k1_s=f_u(X_stable[:,n])
                                               , T_stable [:, n]
                                                                      , a1, a2);
282
        k_{2}=f_{u}(X_{stable}[:,n]+k_{s}*dt/2,T_{stable}[:,n]+dt/2,a_{1},a_{2});
283
        k_{3-s}=f_{u}(X_{stable}[:,n]+k_{2-s}*dt/2,T_{stable}[:,n]+dt/2,a_{1},a_{2});
284
                                                                    , a1, a2);
        k4_s=f_u(X_stable[:,n]+k3_s*dt, T_stable[:,n]+dt
285
        X\_stable[:,n+1] = X\_stable[:,n] + (dt/6) * (k1\_s+2*k2\_s+2*k3\_s+k4\_s);
286
       T_{stable}[:, n+1] = T_{stable}[:, n] + dt;
287
288
        if t\_stor[n] >= t\_stor[Np]:
     C_{avg}=C_{avg}+f_{u}(X_{c}[:,n],T_{c}[:,n],a1,a2)
289
290
   C_{avg}=C_{avg}/np.size(t_{stor}[Np:-1])
291
292
   #### diff1 = np.abs(X_c[:, 0][1] - X_c[:, 0][0])
293
   #### diff2=np.abs(X_c[:,-1][1]-X_c[:,-1][0])
294
295
   ##### TotalDiff=diff2-diff1;
296
297
   Np=np.int ((2.0/3) * C_c . shape [1]);
298
299
   StorAvg=np.zeros(C_c.shape[0]);
300
301
_{302} #for n in range(C_c.shape[0]):
```

```
StorAvg[n] = np.average(C_c[4, Np: -1])
  #
303
304
   CharNumber=0;
305
   Xcmod=np.mod(X_c,eps);Tcmod=np.mod(T_c,tau);
306
307
  ## Create Custom ColorMap Function
308
   def make_cmap(colors, position=None, bit=False):
309
       , , ,
310
       make_cmap takes a list of tuples which contain RGB values. The RGB
311
       values may either be in 8-bit [0 \text{ to } 255] (in which bit must be set
312
      \mathbf{to}
       True when called) or arithmetic [0 to 1] (default). make_cmap
313
      returns
       a cmap with equally spaced colors.
314
       Arrange your tuples so that the first color is the lowest value for
315
       the
       colorbar and the last is the highest.
316
       position contains values from 0 to 1 to dictate the location of
317
      each color.
        , , ,
318
       import matplotlib as mpl
319
       import numpy as np
320
       bit_rgb = np. linspace(0, 1, 256)
       if position == None:
            position = np. linspace(0, 1, len(colors))
323
       else:
324
            if len(position) := len(colors):
325
                sys.exit("position length must be the same as colors")
            elif position [0] != 0 or position [-1] != 1:
327
                sys.exit ("position must start with 0 and end with 1")
328
329
       if bit:
            for i in range(len(colors)):
330
                colors[i] = (bit_rgb[colors[i][0]]),
331
                              bit_rgb [ colors [ i ] [ 1 ] ]
332
                              bit_rgb[colors[i][2]])
333
       cdict = { 'red ':[], 'green ':[], 'blue ':[] }
334
335
       for pos, color in zip(position, colors):
            cdict ['red'].append((pos, color [0], color [0]))
336
            cdict ['green'].append((pos, color [1], color [1]))
337
            cdict ['blue'].append((pos, color[2], color[2]))
338
       cmap = mpl. colors. LinearSegmentedColormap ('my_colormap', cdict, 256)
340
       return cmap
341
342
  RedCharCmap=make_cmap([(220, 220, 220), (140, 0, 26)], bit=True)
343
344
   colors = [(100, 200, 255), (255, 255, 150)]
345
  MyCmap=make_cmap(colors, bit=True)
346
347
   348
349
```

```
plt.figure(1)
350
                gr = (0.863, 0.863, 0.863)
351
352
                plt.pcolormesh(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),cmap=MyCmap)
353
                plt.colorbar()
354
355
               n_{-}Contours = 20;
356
357
               #plt.contour(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),contours=n_Contours,colors='k')
358
359
360
                plt.xlim([0.0, 1.0 * eps+m1 * eps])
361
                plt.ylim([0.0,1.0*tau])
362
363
364
                 plt.title('Characteristics for '+r'$\delta =$'+str(eps) + \
365
                                     r', \frac{1}{10} = \frac{1}{10} + \frac{1}{
366
                                  + 
                                     r', \alpha_1=\$' + str(a1) + r', \alpha_2\$=' + str(a2)+", \n"+
367
                                          r' p^{=}'+str(alpha)+r', \ q=^{'+str(beta)+r'},
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                       dt = (dt)
368
369
                plt.ylabel('t \in [-T0]+r' \tau, $'
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                         +str (p_Tf)+r '\lambda tau ')
370
                plt.xlabel('\frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{
371
372
373
                frame1=plt.gca()
374
               frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
375
               frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
376
377
378
                plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c),np.rot90(T_c), 'k-', linewidth=2.0, color=gr);
379
                plt.savefig("Checkerboard.png", dpi=1000)
380
381
                plt.clf()
382
383
                plt.figure(3)
384
385
                plt.pcolormesh(X,T, f_u(X,T, a1, a2), cmap=MyCmap)
386
                plt.colorbar()
387
388
               n_Contours = 1;
389
390
               #plt.contour(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),colors='k',linestyle='dotted')
391
392
                plt.xlim([0.0,b])
393
                plt.ylim([0.0,Tf])
394
395
396
                plt.title('Characteristics for '+r'$\delta =$ '+str(eps) + \
397
                 r',  tau = ' + str(tau) + r',  sms = ' + str(m1) + r',  sns = ' + str(m1)
398
```

```
) + 
                                    r', \alpha_1=\$' + str(a1) + r', \alpha_2\$=' + str(a2)+", \n"+
399
                                         r' p = '+str(alpha)+r', \ q=s'+str(beta)+r',
400
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                             dt = \frac{1}{3} + str(dt)
401
               plt.ylabel('t \in [-T0]+r' \tau, $'
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 +str (p_Tf)+r '\langle u \rangle
402
               plt.xlabel('\frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{
403
                                )
404
              frame1=plt.gca()
405
406
              frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
407
               frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
408
409
             #Char=plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c),np.rot90(T_c),colormap=RedCharCmap,
410
                                 linewidth = 1.0;
411
             p_R=Nt/p_Tf; n_R=p_Tf-2;
412
413
              gr = (0.863, 0.863, 0.863)
414
415
               re = (0.941, 0.0, 0.102)
416
              Char=plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c[:,0:n_R*p_R]),np.rot90(T_c[:,0:n_R*p_R])),
417
                                 color=gr, linewidth=1.0);
418
            Char=plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c[:, n_R*p_R:Nt-1]), np.rot90(T_c[:, n_R*p_R:Nt
419
                                 -1), color=re, linewidth=1.0);
             \#plt.scatter(np.rot90(X_c),np.rot90(T_c))
420
421
               plt.savefig("Checkerboard_Full.png",dpi=1000)
422
423
424
               plt.clf()
425
426
427
               plt.figure(4)
428
429
               colors = [(100, 200, 255), (255, 255, 150)]
430
            MyCmap=make_cmap(colors, bit=True)
431
432
               plt.pcolormesh(X,T, f_u(X,T, a1, a2), cmap=MyCmap)
433
               plt.colorbar()
434
435
              n_{Contours=2};
436
437
            #plt.contour(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),contours=n_Contours,colors='k')
438
439
              plt.xlim([9*eps, 10*eps])
440
               plt.ylim([9*tau,10*tau])
441
442
            plt.title('Characteristics for '+r'$\delta =$ '+str(eps) +
443
               r', \frac{1}{10} + \frac{1}{
444
```

```
+ 
                                                           r', \lambda_{1} = \frac{1}{3} + str(a1) + r', \lambda_{1} = \frac{1}{3} + str(a2)+", n''+
445
                                                                    r' p = '+ str(alpha) + r', q = '+ str(beta) + r', sdt = '+ str(dt))
446
447
                          plt.ylabel('t \in ['+str(4)+r'] \times [']
                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                     + str(5) + r' (1 au) 
448
                          plt.xlabel('\frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{
449
450
                         frame1=plt.gca()
451
452
                        frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
453
                         frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
454
455
                          plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c), np.rot90(T_c), '-', color=re, linewidth=2.0);
456
457
                          plt.savefig("Checkerboard_LC.png", dpi=1000)
458
459
                          plt.clf()
460
461
462
463
464
465
                          plt.figure(4)
466
467
                          colors = [(100, 200, 255), (255, 255, 150)]
468
469
                     MyCmap=make_cmap(colors, bit=True)
470
                         plt.pcolormesh(X,T, f_u(X,T, a1, a2), cmap=MyCmap)
471
                        plt.colorbar()
472
473
474
                         n_Contours = 2;
475
                        #plt.contour(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),contours=n_Contours,colors='k')
476
477
                          plt.xlim ([0.0 * eps, 3.0 * eps+m1 * eps])
478
                          plt.ylim([0.0*tau,3.0*tau])
479
480
                           plt.title('Checkerboard for '+r'$\delta =$'+str(eps) +
481
                                                            r', \frac{1}{10} = \frac{1}{10} + \frac{1}{
482
                                                     + \setminus
                                                            r', \lambda = 1 + str(a1) + r', \lambda = 1 + str(a2) + n' + str(a2) + n' + str(a2) + str(a2) + n' + str(a2) + str
483
                                                                   484
485
                         plt.ylabel('t \in ['+str(0)+r' \leq tau, s' + str(3)+r' \leq taus]')
486
                         plt.xlabel('\frac{1}{2} \in \frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} = \frac{1}{2} + \frac{
487
488
                        frame1=plt.gca()
489
490
491 frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
                        frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
492
493
```

```
494  #plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c),np.rot90(T_c),'-',color='darkred',linewidth
      =2.0;
495
   plt.savefig("Checkerboard_NoChar.png",dpi=1000)
496
497
   plt.clf()
498
499
  500
501
  ###X_unstable_mod=np.mod(X_unstable,eps);T_unstable_mod=np.mod(
502
      T_unstable, tau);
503
  ###plt.figure(2)
504
505
506
  ###plt.pcolormesh(Xmod,Tmod,f_u(Xmod,Tmod,a1,a2),cmap=MyCmap)
507
  ###plt.colorbar()
508
  \#\#\#n\_Contours=20;
  ###plt.contour(Xmod,Tmod,f_u(Xmod,Tmod,a1,a2),contours=n_Contours)
514
  ####plt.xlim([0.0,eps])
  ####plt.ylim([0.0,tau])
517
  ####plt.colorbar()
518
  ####plt.title('Characteristics for '+r'$\epsilon =$'+str(eps) +
519
      ####r', $\tau =$' + str(tau) + ', $m$ =' + str(m1) + ', $n$=' + str(
      n1) + 
      ####', $a_1=$' + str(a1) + ', $a_2$=' + str(a2)+", \n"+
521
       ####r'$\alpha$='+str(alpha)+r', $\beta=$'+str(beta))
523
  ###plt.ylabel('$t \in ['+str(p_T0)+r'$ au, $']
                                                      + str(p_Tf) + r' 
524
  ####plt.xlabel('$z\in$['+str(p_a)+r'$\epsilon, $'+str(p_b) +r'$\
      epsilon$ | ')
526
  ###frame1=plt.gca()
528
  ###frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
  ###frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
530
  ####frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_visible(False)
  ####frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_visible(False)
534
  ######XcRot=np.rot90(Xcmod[CharNumber,:]);
536
  ######TcRot=np.rot90(Tcmod[CharNumber,:]);
538
539 \# \# \# plt.plot(Xcmod[CharNumber,:], Tcmod[CharNumber,:], 'b*', linewidth = 1.0)
```

```
540 ###plt.plot(X_unstable_mod[0,:],T_unstable_mod[0,:],'g*',linewidth=3.0)
541
543
  \#\#\#\#plt.plot(XcRot, TcRot, 'b*', linewidth = 1.0);
544
545
  \#\#/\#\# plt.plot(np.rot90(X_unstable),np.rot90(T_unstable),'k--',
546
      linewidth = 3.0;
  \#\#\#\#plt.plot(np.rot90(X_stable), np.rot90(T_stable), 'k-', linewidth=3.0);
547
548
  ####plt.savefig("Checkerboard.png",dpi=1000)
549
  \#\#\#\#plt.savefig('2 Characteristics for '+r'$\epsilon =$'+str(eps) + \
      ####r', $\tau =$' + str(tau) + ', $m$ =' + str(m1) + ', $n$=' + str(
      n1) + 
                       #####', $a_1=$'
        ####+r" \alpha$"+ str(alpha)+r" \beta$"+str(beta)
        #####+", p_T0="+str(p_T0)+"P_Tf"+str(p_Tf)
        #####+".png",dpi=100)
556
  ######plt.savefig('3 Characteristics for '+r'$\epsilon =$'+str(eps) +
558
      \operatorname{str}(n1) + 
                         + str(a1) + ', a_2 = + str(a2)
      ########, $a_1=$'
560
        #####+r" \alpha$"+ str(alpha)+r" \beta$"+str(beta)
561
        #######+, p_T0="+str(p_T0)+"P_Tf"+str(p_Tf)
562
        \#\#\#\#\#\#\#\#+".png", dpi=100)
563
564
  565
566
  ###plt.figure(4)
567
568
569
  ###X_Int=np.mod(X_c, eps); T_Int=np.mod(T_c, tau);
  \#\#\#\text{Tol} = .01;
  \#\#\#X_0 = np. where (X_Int = 0.0);
574
  \#\#\#T_0=np.where(T_Int = 0.0);
  ###Xabs1=np.where(np.abs(X_Int-eps)<Tol);
577
  ###Xabs2=np.where(np.abs(X_Int-m1*eps)<Tol);
578
  ###Tabs1=np.where(np.abs(T_Int-tau)<Tol);
579
  ###Tabs2=np.where(np.abs(T_Int-n1*tau)<Tol);
580
581
582
583
584 ###plt.pcolormesh(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),cmap=MyCmap)
```

```
###plt.colorbar()
585
586
587
  ###n_Contours = 20;
588
  ###plt.contour(X,T,f_u(X,T,a1,a2),contours=n_Contours)
589
590
  ###plt.xlim([a,b])
592
  ###plt.ylim([T0,Tf])
  ####plt.colorbar()
594
   ###plt.title('Characteristics for '+r'$\epsilon =$'+str(eps) +
596
       ###r', \pm tau = '+ str(tau) + ', <math>m = '+ str(m1) + ', sn = '+ str(m1)
      n1) + 
       ###', a_1=, + str(a_1) + , a_2=, + str(a_2)+, n''+
598
        ###r'$\alpha$='+str(alpha)+r', $\beta=$'+str(beta))
599
600
  ###plt.ylabel('$t in$['+str(p_T0)+r'$ tau, $']
                                                        +str(p_Tf)+r'\tau
601
  ####plt.xlabel('z\is['+str(p_a)+r')+r'*
602
      epsilon$]')
603
   ###frame1=plt.gca()
604
605
  ###frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_ticks([])
606
  ###frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_ticks([])
607
608
  ####frame1.axes.get_xaxis().set_visible(False)
610
  ####frame1.axes.get_yaxis().set_visible(False)
611
612
  ######XcRot=np.rot90(Xcmod[CharNumber,:]);
613
  ######TcRot=np.rot90(Tcmod[CharNumber,:]);
614
615
616
  #####################Characteristics
617
  ####plt.plot(Xcmod[CharNumber,:], Tcmod[CharNumber,:], 'b*', linewidth
618
      =1.0;
619
  ###plt.plot(np.rot90(X_c),np.rot90(T_c),'b-',linewidth=1.0);
620
621
  ###plt.plot(X_c[X_0], T_c[X_0], 'r*')
622
  ###plt.plot(X_c[T_0], T_c[T_0], 'r*')
623
624
  ###plt.plot(X_c[Xabs1], T_c[Xabs1], 'k*')
625
  ###plt.plot(X_c[Xabs2],T_c[Xabs2],'k*')
626
  ###plt.plot(X_c[Tabs1],T_c[Tabs1],'g*')
  ###plt.plot(X_c[Tabs2], T_c[Tabs2], 'g*')
628
629
  \#\#\#\#plt.plot(XcRot, TcRot, 'b*', linewidth=1.0);
630
631
```
```
##### plt.plot(np.rot90(X_unstable), np.rot90(T_unstable), 'k--',
632
       linewidth = 3.0;
  \#\#\#\#plt.plot(np.rot90(X_stable), np.rot90(T_stable), 'k-', linewidth=3.0);
633
634
   ####plt.savefig("Checkerboard.png",dpi=1000)
635
636
   \#\#\#\#plt.savefig('4 Characteristics for '+r'$\epsilon =$'+str(eps) + \
637
       ####r', $\tau =$' + str(tau) + ', $m$ =' + str(m1) + ', $n$=' + str(
638
       n1) + 
       ####', $a_1=$'
                          + \operatorname{str}(a1) + ', \ \ a_2\ =' + \operatorname{str}(a2) \setminus
639
          ####+r" \alpha$"+ str(alpha)+r" \beta$"+str(beta)
640
          ####+", p_T0="+str(p_T0)+"P_Tf"+str(p_Tf)
641
         #####+".png",dpi=100)
642
643
644
   #####plt.show()
645
646
647
648
649
   ####Torus1
650
651
   \#////R = 1.0; r = 0.5;
652
653
654
   \# # # MN = 100;
655
   #####Theta, Phi=np.mgrid [0.0:eps:NN*1j, 0.0:tau:NN*1j];
656
657
658
  \#\#\#\#\#Torus = (R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Phi/tau))*(np.cos(2*np.pi*Theta/eps))
659
660
   #####Y_Torus =(R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Phi/tau))*(np.sin(2*np.pi*Theta/eps))
   \frac{\#}{\#} Z_{-} Torus = r * np. sin (2 * np. pi * Phi/tau)
661
662
663
   #####Xc_Torus =(R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau))*(np.cos(2*np.pi*Xcmod/
664
       eps))
  ####Yc_Torus =(R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau))*(np.sin(2*np.pi*Xcmod/
665
       eps))
   #####Zc_Torus =
                        r*np.sin(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau)
666
667
668
669
   \frac{\#}{\#}mpl.rcParams ['legend.fontsize'] = 10
670
671
  \#\#\#\#\#fig3 = plt.figure()
   \frac{}{}{} ax3 = fig3.gca(projection='3d')
673
674
675
   #####ax3.plot(Xc_Torus[CharNumber,:], Yc_Torus[CharNumber,:], Zc_Torus
676
       CharNumber,:], alpha = .4)
677
```

```
109
```

```
678
679
   #####G=f_u(Theta,Phi,a1,a2)
680
681
   \# \# \# \# \text{N} = (G - G. \min()) / (G. \max() - G. \min())
683
684
685
  #####ax3.plot_surface(X_Torus, Y_Torus, Z_Torus, cmap=MyCmap, rstride
686
      =1, cstride=1, facecolors=cm.Pastel1(N),
                            #####linewidth=0, antialiased=False, alpha=.6)
687
688
689
690
   ####################Torus Plots Using Mayavi
692
  R=1.0; r=0.5;
694
  NN=1000;
   Theta, Phi=np.mgrid [0.0:eps:NN*1j, 0.0:tau:NN*1j];
696
698
   X_{-}Torus = (R_{+}r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Phi/tau))*(np.cos(2*np.pi*Theta/eps))
699
   Y_{-}Torus = (R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Phi/tau))*(np.sin(2*np.pi*Theta/eps))
700
   Z_Torus =
                r*np.sin(2*np.pi*Phi/tau)
701
702
703
  Xc_Torus = (R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau))*(np.cos(2*np.pi*Xcmod/eps))
704
   Yc_Torus =(R+r*np.cos(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau))*(np.sin(2*np.pi*Xcmod/eps))
705
   Zc_Torus =
                 r*np.sin(2*np.pi*Tcmod/tau)
706
707
  mpl.rcParams['legend.fontsize'] = 10
708
709
  G=f_u (Theta, Phi, a1, a2)
710
711
  N=(G-G.\min())/(G.\max()-G.\min())
713
   mlab.figure(fgcolor=(0, 0, 0), bgcolor=(1, 1, 1))
714
715
   torus=mlab.mesh(X_Torus, Y_Torus, Z_Torus, scalars=N, colormap='jet')
716
717
  # Retrieve the LUT of the surf object.
718
  lut = torus.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table.to_array
719
1ut = np. array (MyCmap(np. arange(256)) * 255, dtype = int)
   torus.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut
721
722
  #char1=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber,:],
723
      Zc_{Torus} [CharNumber,:], color = (0.5, 0.5, 0.5), line_width = 0.1,
      tube_radius = .02)
r24 char1=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber,:],
      Zc_Torus [CharNumber,:], np.log(t_stor+1), line_width=0.1, tube_radius
```

```
=.02)
  lut_char1=char1.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table.to_array()
725
726
  lut_char1=np.array(RedCharCmap(np.arange(256))*255,dtype=int)
727
   char1.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut_char1
728
730
  jp=1;
731
  char2=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],
732
      Zc_Torus [CharNumber+jp,:], np.log(t_stor+1), line_width=0.1,
      tube_radius = .02)
  char2.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut_char1
733
734
735 jp = 2;
736 char3=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],
      Zc_Torus [CharNumber+jp,:], np.log(t_stor+1), line_width=0.1,
      tube_radius = .02)
  char3.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut_char1
737
738
739 jp = 3;
740 char4=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],
      Zc_Torus [CharNumber+jp,:], np. log(t_stor+1), line_width=0.1,
      tube_radius = .02)
_{741} char4.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut_char1
742
_{743} jp=4;
r44 char5=mlab.plot3d(Xc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],Yc_Torus[CharNumber+jp,:],
      Zc_Torus [CharNumber+jp,:], np.log(t_stor+1), line_width=0.1,
      tube_radius = .02)
745 char5.module_manager.scalar_lut_manager.lut.table = lut_char1
746
747 # Nice view from the front
_{748} \#mlab.view(.0, -5.0, 4)
749 mlab.show()
```

A.2 Inequality Plotter

```
import sympy as sp
import numpy as np
import matplotlib.pyplot as plt
from sympy.assumptions.assume import global_assumptions
from sympy import *
7 m,n,alpha,beta,a1,a2,l,delta,tau=sp.symbols('m n alpha beta a1 a2
lambda delta tau')
8 w_1,w_2,w_3=sp.symbols('w_1 w_2 w_3')
10
11 t_1,t_2,t_3,t_4,t_5,t_6,t_7,t_8,t_9=sp.symbols('t_1 t_2 t_3 t_4 t_5 t_6
t_7 t_8 t_9')
12
```

```
<sup>13</sup> x<sub>-</sub>1, x<sub>-</sub>2, x<sub>-</sub>3, x<sub>-</sub>4, x<sub>-</sub>5, x<sub>-</sub>6, x<sub>-</sub>7, x<sub>-</sub>8, x<sub>-</sub>9=sp.symbols('x<sub>-</sub>1 x<sub>-</sub>2 x<sub>-</sub>3 x<sub>-</sub>4 x<sub>-</sub>5 x<sub>-</sub>6)
         x_7 x_8 x_9'
14
<sup>15</sup> t1, t2, z1, z2, t, xS, tS=sp. symbols ('t1 t2 z1 z2 t xS tS')
16
17 p, q=sp.symbols('p,q')
18
19 sp.init_printing()#use_unicode=True)
20
_{21} \#A2 = .6; A1 = 3.1;
_{22} #A1=.55;
_{23} #A2=3*A1;
24
A1 = .55;
_{26} #A2=3*A1;
27 A2=1.1
28
29 \#A2 = .55;
_{30} #A1=3*A2;
31
32
   eps = 1.0; tau = 1.0; pm = 0.5; qn = 0.3;
33
34
35
36 Pe=min ( [pm*eps, (1-pm)*eps, qn*tau, (1-qn)*tau ] ) /2
37
   alp = (.000001) * Pe;
38
   bet = (.000001) * Pe;
39
40
41
42
43
44
45 Beta=bet; Alph=alp;
46
_{47} #A1=.6;A2=2.1;
48
49 L=A2/A1;
50
   Delta=eps;Tau=tau;
51
52
53
54 #
55
_{56} z=sp.Function('z');
   solution_T=dsolve(sp.Derivative(z(t),t)-(a1+(a2-a1)/(t2-t1)*(t-t1)), z(t)
58
        ))
59 solution_S =dsolve(sp.Derivative(z(t),t)-(a1+(a2-a1)/(z2-z1)*(z(t)-z1)))
        , z (t))
60
```

```
61
 62 C1=sp. Symbol ('C1')
 63 A=sp. Symbol ('A')
 64
       IC_T = sp. solve (xS-solution_T.rhs.subs(C1,A).subs(t,tS),A)[0]
 65
       IC_S=sp.solve(xS-solution_S.rhs.subs(C1,A).subs(t,tS),A)[0]
 66
 67
 68
 69
 70
 71 numer_T, denom_T=sp. simplify (solution_T.rhs.subs(C1, IC_T)).
                 as_numer_denom()
 72
 73 numer_S, denom_S=sp. simplify (solution_S.rhs.subs(C1, IC_S)).
                 as_numer_denom()
 74
 75
 76
       numer_T_Check=sp.simplify(numer_T.subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:q,tS:w_1,t1:-q]).subs(\{t2:
 77
                 t:q}))
       denom_T_check=sp.simplify(denom_T.subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).subs(\{t2:q,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-q\}).
 78
                 t:q}))
  79
 80
 81
 a1T, a2T = sp.symbols('a1T, a2T')
       numer_S_R=numer_S.subs(\{a1:a2T,a2:a1T\}).subs(\{a2T:a2,a1T:a1\})
 83
       denom_S_R=denom_S.subs(\{a1:a2T,a2:a1T\}).subs(\{a2T:a2,a1T:a1\})
 84
 85
 86
 87
 88
 89
 90
       numer_S_R_Check=sp.simplify(numer_S_R.subs({z1:m*delta-p,z2:m*delta+p,
 91
                 xS:m*delta-p, tS:t2\}))
 92 denom_S_R_Check=sp.simplify(denom_S_R.subs({z1:m*delta-p,z2:m*delta+p,
                 xS:m*delta-p, tS:t2\}))
 93
 94
       solve_t3=sp.solve(m*delta+p-numer_S_R_Check/denom_S_R_Check,t)[0]
 95
 96
 97
 98
      \#solution_T2=dsolve(sp. Derivative(z(t),t)-(a2+(a1-a2)/(t2-t1)*(t-t1)),z
 99
                 (t))
100 \#solution_S2 = dsolve(sp.Derivative(z(t),t)-(a2+(a1-a2)/(z2-z1)*(z(t)-z1))
                 )), z(t))
102  #IC-T2=sp. solve (xS-solution_T2.rhs.subs(C1,A).subs(t,tS),A) [0]
103 #IC_S2=sp.solve(xS-solution_S2.rhs.subs(C1,A).subs(t,tS),A)[0]
```

```
113
```

```
104
<sup>105</sup> #numer_T2, denom_T2=sp. simplify (solution_T2.rhs.subs(C1, IC_T2)).
                        as_numer_denom()
         \#numer_S2, denom_S2=sp. simplify (solution_S2. rhs. subs (C1, IC_S2)).
106
                        as_numer_denom()
107
108
          #numer_T2_Check=sp.simplify(numer_T2.subs({t2:tau,tS:0,xS:w_1,t1:-tau})
109
                         . subs({t:tau})/(-2*tau))
110
111
112
114
116
118
119
120
122 #Original Expressions
123
         #C_alpha, C_beta
124
          C0\_beta = beta -(sp.Min(n,1-n)/2)
125
126
           C0_alpha = alpha - (sp.Min(m, 1-m)/2)
127
128 \#C_0
129 CO_1=-w_1
          C0_2=w_1-x_1
130
131
         \#C1, x_{-}1
133
          x_1_E=w_1+(1*a1/4+3*a2/4)*beta;
134
          x_1_E = x_1_E \cdot subs(a_1, a_2/1)
135
136
137
          C1_1=w_1-x_1
          C1_2=x_1-(m-alpha)
138
139
140
         \#C2, t_{-2}
141
          t_2_E = beta + (1/a2) * (m-alpha - x_1)
142
143
144 C2_1=beta-t_2
          C2_2=t_2-t_3
145
146
147
148 \#C3, t_{-}3
149 t_3 = t_2 + (2*alpha/(a2-a1))*sp.ln(a2/a1)
          t_{-3} = t
150
```

```
152 C3_1=t_2-t_3
   C3_2 = t_3 - (n - beta)
153
154
156
   \#C4, x_4
x_4 = E = m + alpha + a1 * (n - beta - t_3)
   x_4_E = x_4_E \cdot subs(a1, a2/1)
158
159
   C4_1=m-x_4
160
   C4_2=x_4-x_5
161
163
164 \#C5, x_5
x_5_E = x_4 + beta * (a1+a2)
166 \text{ x}_5 = x_5 = x_5 = 0.5 \text{ (al}, a^2/1)
167
   C5_1=x_4-x_5
168
    C5_2 = x_5 - (1 - alpha)
169
170
171
   \#C6, x_{-}6
172
   t_{-6}E = (n+beta) + (1/a2) * (1-alpha-x_{-5})
173
174
   C6_{-1} = (n+beta) - t_{-6}
175
   C6_2=t_6-t_7
176
177
178
   \#C7, t_-7
179
   t_7_E = t_6 + (2*alpha/(a2-a1))*sp.log(a2/a1)
180
   t_7_E = t_7_E . subs(a1, a2/1)
181
182
183
   C7_1=t_6-t_7
184
   C7_2=t_7-(1-beta)
185
186
187
188 \#C8, x_8
   x_8_E = 1 + alpha + a1 * ((1 - beta) - t_7)
189
   x_8_E = x_8_E \cdot subs(a1, a2/1)
190
191
   C8_1=1+alpha-x_8
192
   C8_2 = x_8 - x_9
193
194
195 \#C9, x_9
   x_9_E = x_8 + (1 * a_2/4 + 3 * a_1/4) * beta
196
   x_9_E = x_9_E \cdot subs(a1, a2/1)
197
198
   C9_1=x_8-x_9
199
   C9_2=x_9-(1+m)
200
201
202
```

```
203
204
   ##Substitutions for w1
205
206
   x_9_S = x_9_E. subs (x_8, x_8_E)
207
   x_9_S = x_9_S \cdot subs(t_7, t_7_E)
208
x_9 = S = x_9 = S = s_0 = S
x_9_S = x_9_S \cdot x_5 \cdot x_5 \cdot E
211
   x_9_S = x_9_S \cdot subs(x_4, x_4_E)
x_9_S = x_9_S \cdot subs(t_3, t_3_E)
   x_9_S = x_9_S \cdot subs(t_2, t_2 E)
213
   x_9_S = x_9_S \ldots subs(x_1, x_1_E)
214
215
   w_3 = x_9 - S - 1;
216
217
218
   w3_N,w3_D=sp.simplify(w_3,[m,n,alpha,beta]).as_numer_denom()
219
220
   w3_N_Coef=sp.collect(sp.expand(w3_N), [alpha, beta, m, n, w_1], evaluate=
221
       False)
222
   w3\_Coef=\{\}
223
224
   w_3-Coef [0] = [w_1, alpha, beta, m, n, sympify (1)]
225
   w3_Coef[1]=[sp.simplify(w3_N_Coef[w_1]/w3_D), sp.simplify(w3_N_Coef[
226
       alpha ] / w3_D), \langle
                          sp.simplify(w3_N_Coef[beta]/w3_D), \
227
                          sp.simplify(w3_N_Coef[m]/w3_D),
228
                          sp.simplify(w3_N_Coef[n]/w3_D),
229
                          sp. simplify (w3_N_Coef[sympify(1)]/w3_D)]
230
231
232
233
235
   d, e=sp. solve (w_1-w_3, w_1) [0]. as_numer_denom()
236
237
   e=sp.factor(e)
238
239
   h=sp.collect(d,[m,n,alpha,beta],evaluate=False)
240
241
   LimitCycleCoef={}
242
243
   LimitCycleCoef[0] = [alpha, beta, m, n, sympify(1)]
244
   LimitCycleCoef[1] = [sp. simplify(h[alpha]/e), \
245
                          sp.simplify(h[beta]/e),
246
                          sp.simplify(h[m]/e),
247
                          sp.simplify(h[n]/e),
248
                          sp. simplify (h[sympify(1)]/e)]
249
250
```

```
252
253
   #Substitutions for C
254
255
   C9
256
257
   ###C9_1
258
259
   C9_1_S = C9_1 \cdot subs(x_9, x_9_E)
260
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S. subs (x_8, x_8_E)
261
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S . subs(t_7, t_7_E)
262
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S . subs (t_6, t_6_E)
263
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S . subs (x_5, x_5_E)
264
   C9_1S=C9_1S . subs (x_4, x_4E)
265
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S . subs(t_3, t_3_E)
266
   C9_{-1}S = C9_{-1}S \cdot subs(t_{-2}, t_{-2}E)
267
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
268
269
   <del>###</del>w_1
270
271
   C9_1_S = C9_1_S. subs (w_1, d/e)
272
273
   C9_1_Num, C9_1_Den=C9_1_S.as_numer_denom()
274
   C9_1.Num_S=sp.collect(sp.expand(C9_1.Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
275
       False)
276
   C9_1_Num_S [beta] = sp. factor (C9_1_Num_S [beta])
277
278
279
   ###C9_2
280
281
   C9_2S=C9_2.subs(x_9, x_9E)
282
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (x_8, x_8E)
283
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (t_7, t_7E)
284
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (t_6, t_6_E)
285
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (x_5, x_5E)
286
287
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (x_4, x_4E)
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (t_3, t_3E)
288
   C9_2S=C9_2S . subs (t<sub>2</sub>, t<sub>2</sub>)
289
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
290
291
   <del>###</del>w_1
292
293
   C9_2S=C9_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
294
295
   C9_2Num, C9_2Den=C9_2S.as_numer_denom()
296
   C9_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C9_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
297
       False)
298
   C9_2_Num_S[alpha
                            ]=sp.factor(C9_2_Num_S[alpha
299
   C9_2_Num_S[beta
                            ]=sp.factor(C9_2_Num_S[beta])
300
```

```
117
```

```
C9_2_Num_S[m]
                           = sp. factor (C9_2_Num_S [m
301
                            =sp.factor(C9_2_Num_S[n
   C9_2_Num_S[n
                                                                  1)
302
   C9_2_Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C9_2_Num_S[sympify(1)])
303
304
305
306
307
                                                              C8
   308
309
   ###C8_1
310
311
   C8_1_S=C8_1.subs(x_8, x_8_E)
312
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs (t_7, t_7_E)
313
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(t_6, t_6_E)
314
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(x_5, x_5_E)
315
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(x_4, x_4_E)
316
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(t_3, t_3_E)
317
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs (t<sub>2</sub>, t<sub>2</sub>)
318
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
319
320
   ##w_1
321
322
   C8_1_S = C8_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
323
324
   C8_1_Num, C8_1_Den=C8_1_S.as_numer_denom()
325
326
   C8_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C8_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
       False)
   C8_1_Num_S[alpha
                           ]=sp.factor(C8_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                                  328
   C8_1_Num_S[beta
                            ]=sp.factor(C8_1_Num_S[beta
                                                                  1)
329
                            = sp. factor (C8_1_Num_S [m
   C8_1_Num_S [m
330
                                                                  1)
   C8_1_Num_S[n
                            = sp. factor (C8_1_Num_S [n
                                                                  1)
331
   C8_1_Num_S [sympify (1)] = sp. factor (C8_1_Num_S [sympify (1)])
332
333
334
   ###C8_2
336
   C8_2S=C8_2.subs(x_9, x_9E)
337
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (x_8, x_8E)
338
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (t_7, t_7E)
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (t_6, t_6_E)
340
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (x_5, x_5E)
341
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (x_4, x_4E)
342
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (t_3, t_3E)
343
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (t_2, t_2E)
344
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
345
346
   ##w_1
347
348
   C8_2S=C8_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
349
350
```

```
C8_2_Num, C8_2_Den=C8_2_S. as_numer_denom()
351
   C8_2.Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C8_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
352
       False)
353
354
   C8_2_Num_S[beta
                            ]=sp.factor(C8_2_Num_S[beta
                                                                    ])
355
357
358
359
360
361
   362
   ###C7_1
363
364
   C7_1_S = C7_1_subs(t_7, t_7_E)
365
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs(t_6, t_6_E)
366
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs (x<sub>5</sub>, x<sub>5</sub>)
367
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs (x_4, x_4_E)
368
369
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs (t<sub>3</sub>, t<sub>3</sub>)
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs (t_2, t_2_E)
370
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
371
372
   ##w_1
374
375
   C7_1_S = C7_1_S . subs (w_1, d/e)
376
   C7_1_Num, C7_1_Den=C7_1_S.as_numer_denom()
   C7_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C7_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
378
       False)
379
   C7_1_Num_S[alpha
                            ]=sp.factor(C7_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                                    ])
380
381
382
   ###C7_2
383
384
385
   C7_2S=C7_2. subs (t_7, t_7_E)
   C7_2S=C7_2S. subs (t_6, t_6E)
386
   C7_2S=C7_2S. subs (x_5, x_5E)
387
   C7_2_S = C7_2_S \cdot subs(x_4, x_4_E)
388
   C7_2S=C7_2S . subs (t<sub>3</sub>, t<sub>3</sub>)
389
   C7_2_S = C7_2_S . subs (t_2, t_2_E)
390
   C7_2S=C7_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
391
392
   ##w_1
393
394
   C7_2S=C7_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
396
   C7_2_Num, C7_2_Den=C7_2_S.as_numer_denom()
397
   C7_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C7_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
398
       False)
```

```
399
400
   C7_2_Num_S[alpha
                           ]=sp.factor(C7_2_Num_S[alpha
401
                                                                  1)
   C7_2_Num_S[beta
                           ]=sp.factor(C7_2_Num_S[beta
                                                                  ])
402
   C7_2_Num_S [m
                            = sp. factor (C7_2_Num_S [m
                                                                  1)
403
   C7_2_Num_S[n
                            = sp. factor (C7_2_Num_S [n
                                                                  1)
404
   C7_2_Num_S[sympify(1)]=sp.factor(C7_2_Num_S[sympify(1)])
405
406
407
408
409
410
411
412
  \#
   ###C6_1
413
414
   C6_1_S = C6_1 \cdot subs(t_7, t_7_E)
415
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(t_6, t_6_E)
416
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(x_5, x_5_E)
417
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(x_4, x_4_E)
418
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(t_3, t_3_E)
419
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(t_2, t_2_E)
420
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
421
422
   ##w_1
423
424
   C6_1_S = C6_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
425
426
   C6_1_Num, C6_1_Den=C6_1_S.as_numer_denom()
427
   C6_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C6_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
428
       False)
429
   C6_1_Num_S[alpha
                           ]=sp.factor(C6_1_Num_S[alpha]
430
                                                                  C6_1_Num_S [ beta
                            = sp. factor (C6_1_Num_S [ beta
                                                                  1)
431
   C6_1_Num_S [m
                            = sp. factor (C6_1_Num_S [m
                                                                  1)
432
   C6_1_Num_S[n
                            = sp. factor (C6_1_Num_S [n
                                                                  1)
433
   C6_1_Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C6_1_Num_S[sympify(1)])
434
435
436
   ###C6_2
437
438
   C6_2_S = C6_2_s ubs(t_7, t_7_E)
439
   C6_2S=C6_2S . subs (t_6, t_6_E)
440
   C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (x_5, x_5E)
441
   C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (x_4, x_4E)
442
   C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (t_3, t_3E)
443
   C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (t<sub>2</sub>, t<sub>2</sub>)
444
   C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
445
446
  ##w_1
447
448
```

```
C6_2S=C6_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
449
450
   C6_2_Num, C6_2_Den=C6_2_S.as_numer_denom()
451
   C6_2NumS=sp.collect(sp.expand(C6_2Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
452
       False)
453
454
                            ]=sp.factor(C6_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                                    ])
   C6_2_Num_S[alpha
455
456
457
458
459
460
461
   462
   ###C5_1
463
464
   C5_1_S = C5_1. subs (x_5, x_5_E)
465
   C5_1_S = C5_1_S . subs(x_4, x_4_E)
466
467
   C5_1_S = C5_1_S . subs(t_3, t_3_E)
   C5_1_S = C5_1_S . subs(t_2, t_2_E)
468
   C5_1_S = C5_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
469
470
   ##w_1
471
472
   C5_1_S = C5_1_S. subs (w_1, d/e)
473
474
   C5_1_Num, C5_1_Den=C5_1_S.as_numer_denom()
475
   C5_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C5_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
476
       False)
477
   C5_1_Num_S [beta
                            ]=sp.factor(C5_1_Num_S[beta
                                                                    ])
478
479
480
481
   \# \# \# C5_2
482
483
   C5_2S=C5_2.subs(x_5, x_5E)
484
   C5_2S=C5_2S. subs (x_4, x_4E)
485
   C5_2S=C5_2S. subs (t_3, t_3E)
486
   C5_2S=C5_2S . subs (t<sub>2</sub>, t<sub>2</sub>)
487
   C5_2S=C5_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
488
489
   ##w_1
490
491
   C5_2S=C5_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
492
493
   C5_2Num, C5_2Den=C5_2S. as_numer_denom()
494
   C5_2Num_S = sp. collect (sp. expand (C5_2Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate = collect (sp. expand (C5_2Num), [m, n, alpha, beta])
495
       False)
496
```

```
497
  C5_2_Num_S[alpha
                          ]=sp.factor(C5_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                               \left| \right\rangle
498
   C5_2_Num_S[beta
                          ]=sp.factor(C5_2_Num_S[beta
499
                                                               1)
  C5_2_Num_S [m
                          = sp. factor (C5_2_Num_S [m
                                                               ])
500
                          =sp.factor(C5_2_Num_S[n
   C5_2_Num_S[n
                                                               1)
501
   C5_2Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C5_2Num_S[sympify(1)])
502
503
504
505
506
507
508
509
  \#
  ###C4_1
511
512
   C4_1_S=C4_1.subs(x_5, x_5_E)
   C4_1_S = C4_1_S . subs(x_4, x_4_E)
514
  C4_1_S=C4_1_S.subs(t_3, t_3_E)
516
   C4_1_S = C4_1_S . subs(t_2, t_2_E)
   C4_1_S = C4_1_S . subs(x_1, x_1_E)
517
518
  ##w_1
519
520
   C4_1_S = C4_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
  C4_1_Num, C4_1_Den=C4_1_S.as_numer_denom()
523
  C4_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp.expand(C4_1_Num), [m,n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
524
      False)
                          ]=sp.factor(C4_1_Num_S[alpha
526
  C4_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                               C4_1_Num_S [beta
                          =sp.factor(C4_1_Num_S[beta]
                                                               1)
527
   C4_1_Num_S [m
                           = sp. factor (C4_1_Num_S [m
                                                               1)
528
                          =sp.factor(C4_1_Num_S[n
  C4_1_Num_S[n
                                                                1)
529
   C4_1_Num_S[sympify(1)]=sp.factor(C4_1_Num_S[sympify(1)])
530
532
534
  ###C4_2
536
   C4_2S=C4_2.subs(x_5, x_5E)
   C4_2S=C4_2S. subs (x_4, x_4E)
538
  C4_2S=C4_2S. subs (t_3, t_3E)
539
  C4_2S=C4_2S. subs (t_2, t_2E)
540
   C4_2S=C4_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
541
542
  ##w_1
543
544
   C4_2S=C4_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
545
546
```

```
C4_2_Num, C4_2_Den=C4_2_S.as_numer_denom()
547
   C4_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C4_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
548
       False)
549
                           ]=sp.factor(C4_2_Num_S[beta
   C4_2_Num_S[beta
                                                                  ])
550
551
553
554
555
558
559
560
561
562
563
564
565
   566
   ###C3_1
567
568
   C3_1S=C3_1.subs(t_3, t_3E)
569
   C3_1_S = C3_1_S . subs (t_2, t_2_E)
   C3_1S=C3_1S . subs (x_1, x_1E)
572
   ##w_1
574
   C3_1S=C3_1S.subs(w_1, d/e)
576
   C3_1_Num, C3_1_Den=C3_1_S.as_numer_denom()
   C3_1Num_S = sp. collect (sp. expand (C3_1Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate = collect (sp. expand (C3_1Num), [m, n, alpha, beta])
578
       False)
579
580
                            ]=sp.factor(C3_1_Num_S[alpha
581
   C3_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                                    ])
582
583
584
   ###C3_2
585
586
   C3_2S=C3_2.subs(t_3, t_3E)
587
   C3_2S=C3_2S. subs (t_2, t_2E)
588
   C3_2S=C3_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
589
590
   ##w_1
592
   C3_2_S = C3_2_S. subs (w_1, d/e)
594
  C3_2_Num, C3_2_Den=C3_2_S.as_numer_denom()
595
```

```
C3_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C3_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
596
      False)
597
598
   C3_2_Num_S[alpha
                          ]=sp.factor(C3_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                                1)
599
600
   C3_2_Num_S[beta
                           ]=sp.factor(C3_2_Num_S[beta
                                                                1)
   C3_2_Num_S[m]
                           = sp. factor (C3_2_Num_S [m
                                                                1)
601
                           = sp. factor (C3_2_Num_S [n
   C3_2_Num_S [n]
602
   C3_2Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C3_2Num_S[sympify(1)])
603
604
605
606
607
608
609
610
611
612
613
614
615
  616
   ###C2_1
617
618
   C2_1_S=C2_1.subs(t_3, t_3_E)
619
620
   C2_1_S = C2_1_S . subs(t_2, t_2_E)
   C2_1S=C2_1S . subs (x_1, x_1E)
621
622
  ##w_1
623
624
625
   C2_1_S = C2_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
626
   C2_1_Num, C2_1_Den=C2_1_S.as_numer_denom()
627
   C2_1_Num_S=sp.collect(sp.expand(C2_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
628
      False)
629
630
   C2_1_Num_S[alpha
                          ]=sp.factor(C2_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                                1)
631
   C2_1_Num_S[beta
                           ]=sp.factor(C2_1_Num_S[beta
632
                                                                1)
   C2_1_Num_S [m
                           = sp. factor (C2_1_Num_S [m
                                                                ])
633
   C2_1_Num_S[n
                           = sp. factor (C2_1_Num_S [n
634
                                                                1)
   C2_1_Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C2_1_Num_S[sympify(1)])
635
636
637
638
   ###C2_2
639
640
   C2_2S=C2_2.subs(t_3, t_3E)
641
   C2_2S=C2_2S. subs (t_2, t_2E)
642
   C2_2S=C2_2S. subs (x_1, x_1E)
643
644
```

```
645 ##w_1
646
   C2_2S=C2_2S. subs (w_1, d/e)
647
648
  C2_2_Num, C2_2_Den=C2_2_S.as_numer_denom()
649
   C2_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C2_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
650
      False)
651
652
                         ]=sp.factor(C2_2_Num_S[alpha
   C2_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                            ])
653
655
657
658
  659
  ###C1_1
660
   C1_1S=C1_1, subs (x_1, x_1E)
661
662
663
  ##w_1
664
   C1_1_S = C1_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
665
666
  C1_1_Num, C1_1_Den=C1_1_S.as_numer_denom()
667
   C1_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C1_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
668
      False)
669
   C1_1_Num_S[beta
                         ]=sp.factor(C1_1_Num_S[beta
                                                            ])
670
671
672
673
  ###C1_2
   C1_2S=C1_2.subs(x_1, x_1E)
674
675
  ##w_1
676
   C1_2_S=C1_2_S. subs (w_1, d/e)
677
678
679
  C1_2_Num, C1_2_Den=C1_2_S.as_numer_denom()
   C1_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C1_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
680
      False)
681
682
  C1_2_Num_S[alpha
                         ]=sp.factor(C1_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                            1)
683
684
  C1_2_Num_S[beta
                         = sp. factor (C1_2_Num_S [ beta
                                                            1)
  C1_2_Num_S [m
                         = sp. factor (C1_2_Num_S [m
                                                            1)
685
  C1_2_Num_S[n
                         ]=sp.factor(C1_2_Num_S[n
                                                            1)
686
   C1_2Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C1_2Num_S[sympify(1)])
687
689
690
691
  692
```

```
###C0_1
693
   C0_1_S=C0_1.subs(x_1, x_1_E)
694
695
   ##w_1
696
697
   C0_1_S = C0_1_S . subs(w_1, d/e)
698
699
   C0_1_Num, C0_1_Den=C0_1_S.as_numer_denom()
700
   C0_1_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C0_1_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
701
       False)
702
   C0_1_Num_S[alpha
                             ]=sp.factor(C0_1_Num_S[alpha
                                                                       ])
703
   C0_1_Num_S[beta
                              = sp. factor (C0_1_Num_S [ beta
                                                                       1)
704
   C0_1_Num_S[m]
                              = sp. factor (C0_1_Num_S [m
                                                                       1)
705
   C0_1_Num_S[n
                              = sp. factor (C0_1_Num_S [n
                                                                       1)
706
   C0_1_Num_S[sympify(1)] = sp. factor(C0_1_Num_S[sympify(1)])
707
708
   ###C0_2
709
   C0_2_S=C0_2.subs(x_1, x_1_E)
710
711
  ##w_1
712
   C0_2S=C0_2S . subs (w_1, d/e)
713
714
   C0_2_Num, C0_2_Den=C0_2_S. as_numer_denom()
   C0_2_Num_S=sp. collect (sp. expand (C0_2_Num), [m, n, alpha, beta], evaluate=
716
       False)
717
   C0_2_Num_S[beta
                             ]= sp. factor (C0_2_Num_S [ beta
                                                                       ])
718
719
720
721
722
723
724
725
726
727
   Coef = \{\}
728
   Coef[0]=['m', 'n', 'alpha', 'beta', '1']
729
730
   #No m, n, or 1 term in C1_1_S
   Coef[1] = [0, 0, ]
732
              0, \text{sp.simplify}(C1_1_Num_S[beta]/C1_1_Den), \
733
         0]
734
735
                                                ]/C1_2_Den), sp. simplify (C1_2_Num_S]
   \operatorname{Coef}[2] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(\operatorname{C1_2_Num_S}[m])
736
       n
                    ]/C1_2Den), \langle
              sp. simplify (C1_2_Num_S [alpha]/C1_2_Den), sp. simplify (C1_2_Num_S
737
       [beta]/C1_2Den), \langle
       sp.simplify(C1_2_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C1_2_Den)]
738
```

```
_{740} Coef[3] = [sp. simplify (C2_1_Num_S [m
                                                           ]/C2_1_Den, sp. simplify (
        C2_1_Num_S[n]
                                   ]/C2_1Den), \langle
               sp. simplify (C2_1_Num_S [ alpha
                                                           ]/C2_1Den, sp. simplify (
741
        C2_1_Num_S [ beta
                                   ]/C2_1_Den), \langle
       sp. simplify (C2_1_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C2_1_Den)]
743
   Coef[4] = [0, 0, ]
744
               0, \text{sp.simplify} (C2_2\text{-Num-S} [alpha]/C2_2\text{-Den}), \
745
          0
746
747
   \operatorname{Coef}[5] = [0, 0, \backslash
748
               sp. simplify (C3_1_Num_S [alpha]/C3_1_Den), 0, \
749
       0
750
751
752
   \operatorname{Coef}[6] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(\operatorname{C3_2_Num_S}[m])
                                                    ]/C3_2Den, sp. simplify (C3_2Num_S
753
                      ]/C3_2Den), \langle
        n
               sp. simplify (C3_2_Num_S[alpha]/C3_2_Den), sp. simplify (C3_2_Num_S
754
        [beta
                      ]/C3_2Den), \langle
       sp.simplify(C3_2_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C3_2_Den)]
755
756
757
758
   \operatorname{Coef}[7] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(C4_1_Num_S [m
                                                    /C4_1_Den), sp. simplify (C4_1_Num_S
                      ]/C4_1_Den), \langle
        n
               sp. simplify (C4_1_Num_S [alpha]/C4_1_Den), sp. simplify (C4_1_Num_S
760
        [beta
                     ]/C4_1_Den), \langle
       sp.simplify(C4_1_Num_S[beta]/C4_1_Den)]
762
763
764
   Coef[8] = [0, 0, \]
               0, sp. simplify (C4_2_Num_S beta
                                                             ]/C4_2Den), \langle
765
       0]
766
767
768
   Coef[7] = [0, 0, ]
769
770
               0, sp. simplify (C5_1_Num_S [beta
                                                             ]/C5_1_Den), \langle
       0
771
772
773
                                                            ]/C5_2_Den), sp. simplify(
   Coef[8] = [sp.simplify (C5_2Num_S [m
774
        C5_2_Num_S [ n
                                   ]/C5_2Den), \langle
               sp. simplify (C5_2_Num_S [ alpha
                                                            /C5_2_Den), sp. simplify (
775
        C5_2_Num_S[beta
                                   ]/C5_2Den), \langle
       sp.simplify(C5_2_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C5_2_Den)]
776
777
778
   \operatorname{Coef}[9] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(\operatorname{C6_1_Num_S}[m
                                                           ]/C6_1_Den, sp. simplify (
779
        C6_1_Num_S[n]
                                   ]/C6_1_Den), \langle
               sp. simplify (C6_1_Num_S [ alpha
                                                           ]/C6_1Den, sp. simplify (
780
        C6_1_Num_S [beta ]/C6_1_Den),
```

```
sp. simplify (C6_1_Num_S [sympify (1)]/C6_1_Den)]
781
782
   Coef[10] = [0, 0, ]
783
               sp.simplify(C6_2_Num_S[alpha
                                                          ]/C6_2_Den), 0, \
784
       0]
785
786
   Coef[11] = [0, 0, ]
787
               sp. simplify (C7_1_Num_S [ alpha
                                                           ]/C7_1_Den), 0, \
788
       0
789
790
   Coef[12] = [sp.simplify(C7_2Num_S[m
                                                    ]/C7_2_Den), sp. simplify(
791
       C7_2_Num_S[n
                                  ]/C7_2Den), \langle
                sp. simplify (C7_2_Num_S[alpha]/C7_2_Den), sp. simplify (
792
       C7_2_Num_S [ beta
                                  ]/C7_2Den), \langle
        sp. simplify (C7_2_Num_S [sympify (1)]/C7_2_Den)]
793
794
795
   Coef[13] = [sp.simplify(C8_1_Num_S[m
                                                    ]/C8_1_Den), sp. simplify(
796
       C8_1_Num_S[n
                                  ]/C8_1_Den), \langle
                sp. simplify (C8_1_Num_S[alpha]/C8_1_Den), sp. simplify (
797
       C8_1_Num_S [ beta
                                  ]/C8_1Den), \langle
        sp. simplify (C8_1_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C8_1_Den)]
798
799
   Coef[14] = [0, 0, ]
800
               0, sp. simplify (C8_2_Num_S [beta
                                                            ]/C8_2Den), \langle
801
       0
802
803
804
   Coef[15] = [0, 0, ]
805
                0, sp. simplify (C9_1_Num_S [ beta
                                                             ]/C9_1_Den), \langle
806
       0
807
808
   \operatorname{Coef}[16] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(\operatorname{C9_2_Num_S}[m
                                                    ]/C9_2_Den), sp. simplify(
809
                                  ]/C9_2Den), \langle
       C9_2_Num_S[n
                sp. simplify (C9_2_Num_S[alpha]/C9_2_Den), sp. simplify (
810
       C9_2_Num_S[beta]
                                  ]/C9_2Den), \langle
811
        sp. simplify (C9_2_Num_S[sympify(1)]/C9_2_Den)]
812
   \operatorname{Coef}[17] = [\operatorname{sp.simplify}(\operatorname{CO_1_Num_S}[m
                                                    ]/C0_1_Den), sp. simplify(
813
       C0_1_Num_S[n
                                  ]/C0_1_Den), \langle
                sp. simplify (C0_1_Num_S[alpha]/C0_1_Den), sp. simplify (
814
       C0_1_Num_S[beta
                                  ]/C0_1_Den), \langle
        sp. simplify (C0_1_Num_S [sympify (1)]/C0_1_Den)]
815
816
817
   Coef[18] = [0, 0, ]
818
               0, sp. simplify (C0_2_Num_S [beta
                                                         ]/C0_2Den), \langle
819
       0
820
821
822
823
```

```
L_Coef = \{\}; Lines = \{\}; N_Lines = \{\}; R_Lines = \{\}; R_L
824
825
        L_Coef[0]=['i+1', 'm', 'alpha', 'beta', '1']
826
        Lines[0] = 'exact lines'
827
        N_{\text{Lines}}[0] = 'numerical lines'
828
829
        k=1
830
831
832
833
834
835
         for i in range(18):
836
              if Coef[i+1][1] !=0:
837
              L_Coef[k] = [i+1, sp. simplify(-Coef[i+1][0]/Coef[i+1][1]), \
838
              \operatorname{sp.simplify}(-\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][2]/\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][1]), \
839
              \operatorname{sp.simplify}(-\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][3]/\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][1]),
840
              \operatorname{sp.simplify}(-\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][4]/\operatorname{Coef}[i+1][1])]
841
842
              k=k+1
843
844
              \operatorname{Lines}[i+1] = \operatorname{Coef}[i+1][0] * m
                                                                                                      +Coef[i+1][1]*n
845
                                            +Coef[i+1][2]*alpha+Coef[i+1][3]*beta +Coef[i+1][4]
846
              R_Lines[i+1] = sp.factor(Lines[i+1].subs({beta:0,alpha:0}))
847
              N_Lines[i+1] = Lines[i+1].subs({a2:A2, l:L, alpha: Alph, beta: Beta})
848
849
        nmLines = []
850
851
        LineNumbers = [2, 3, 6, 8, 9, 12, 13, 16, 17]
852
853
854
        C_2_8_Coef = \{\}; C_2_8_Coef[0] = \{ str(2) + '_ + str(8) \}
        C_{16} = C_{16} = \{ ; C_{16} = C_{16} = C_{16} = \{ str(16) + '_{-} ' + str(8) \}
855
         C_{-6-12}Coef = \{ \}; C_{-6-12}Coef [0] = \{ str(6) + '_{-} + str(12) \}
856
         C_{6_17}Coef = \{\}; C_{6_17}Coef[0] = \{ str(6) + '_{-}' + str(17) \}
857
         for i in range(4):
858
                     C_2_8_Coef[i+1] = sp.factor(L_Coef[2])[i+1]-L_Coef[8][i+1])
859
860
                     C_{16-8}Coef | i+1| = sp. factor (L_Coef | 16| | i+1| - L_Coef | 8| | i+1|)
                     C_{6_12}C_{6_1}c_{12}C_{6_1}[i+1] = sp. factor(L_Coef[6][i+1]-L_Coef[12][i+1])
861
                     C_{6_17_c}Coef[i+1] = sp. factor(L_Coef[6][i+1]-L_Coef[17][i+1])
862
863
864
865
         AllIneq=sp.And(N_Lines[2]] < 0.0, N_Lines[3] < 0.0, N_Lines[6] < 0.0, N_Lines
866
                   [8] < 0.0, N_Lines [9] < 0.0, \
                                                      N_Lines [12] <0.0, N_Lines [13] <0.0, N_Lines [16] <0.0,
867
                   N_{Lines}[17] < 0.0, \
                                    Beta < n/2, Beta < (1-n)/2, Alph < (m/2), Alph < (1-m)/2
868
869
870
871
872
```

```
873
874
875
   12=sp.lambdify(m, sp.solve(N_Lines[2], n)[0], "numpy")
876
   13=sp.lambdify(m, sp.solve(N_Lines[3], n)[0], "numpy")
877
878
   16 = \text{sp.lambdify}(m, \text{sp.solve}(N_Lines[6], n)[0], "numpy")
879
880
   18=sp.lambdify(m, sp. solve(N_Lines[8], n)[0], "numpy")
881
   19=sp.lambdify(m, sp.solve(N_Lines[9], n)[0], "numpy")
882
883
   112=sp.lambdify(m, sp. solve(N_Lines[12], n)[0], "numpy")
884
   113=sp.lambdify(m, sp. solve(N_Lines[13], n)[0], "numpy")
885
886
   116=sp.lambdify(m, sp. solve(N_Lines[16], n)[0], "numpy")
887
888
   117=sp.lambdify(m, sp.solve(N_Lines[17], n)[0], "numpy")
889
890
891
892
   m_{grid}=np.linspace(0,1,20);
893
   n_{grid}=np.linspace(0,1,20);
894
895
896
897
   p_{Ineq=sp. plot_implicit} (AllIneq, (m, 0.0, 1.0), (n, 0.0, 1.0), depth=2, xlabel=
898
       r '$m$', ylabel=r '$n$'\
      title=r'Plateau Region for <math>\lambdaalpha_2='+str(A2)+r', \lambdaalpha=\frac{1}{rac}
899
       alpha_2 \left\{ alpha_1 \right\} = 
            +r', p= '+str(Alph)+r', and q= '+str(Beta))
900
901
902
903
   p0_alpha_1=plt.plot(2*Alph*np.ones(n_grid.shape),n_grid, '-.r');
904
   p0_alpha_2 = plt.plot(1-2*Alph*np.ones(n_grid.shape), n_grid, '--r');
905
906
   p0_beta_1=plt.plot(m_grid,2*Beta*np.ones(m_grid.shape),'.b');
907
   p0_beta_2=plt.plot(m_grid,1-2*Beta*np.ones(m_grid.shape),'-b');
908
909
   p2=plt.plot(m_grid, l2(m_grid), '-<', color='darkolivegreen');
910
   \#p3=plt.plot(m_grid, 13(m_grid), '-o', color='Red');
911
912
   p6=plt.plot(m_grid, 16(m_grid), '-s', color='darkviolet');
913
914
915 p8=plt.plot(m_grid, 18(m_grid), '-8', color='seagreen');
   \#p9=plt.plot(m_grid, 19(m_grid), '-o', color='Orange');
916
917
   p12=plt.plot(m_grid, l12(m_grid), '-p', color='mediumpurple');
918
  \#p13=plt.plot(m_grid, l13(m_grid), 'g-o');
919
920
<sup>921</sup> #p16=plt.plot(m_grid, l16(m_grid), 'm-D');
```

```
922
          \#p17=plt.plot(m_grid, l17(m_grid), 'k-d');
923
924
925
926
          plt.xlabel(r'$m$')
927
           plt.ylabel(r'$n$')
928
929
          plt.title (r'Plateau Region for a_2 = +str(A_2) + r', \lambda = \frac{a_2}{a_2}
930
                       a_1 = \frac{1}{s'+str} (A2/A1)
                                           +r', p= +str(Alph)+r', and q= +str(Beta)
931
932
          plt.xlim([0,1])
933
           plt.ylim([0,1])
934
935
           plt.scatter([.5],[.5],color='r',marker='^')
936
           plt.scatter([.9],[.925],color='r',marker='>')
937
           plt.scatter([.5],[.36],color='r',marker='<')
938
           plt.scatter([.5],[.37],color='r',marker='v')
939
940
          \#plt.legend([r'p<\frac{m}{2}, 'p<\frac{1-m}{2}, 'm<\frac{1-m}{2}, 'm<\frac{1
941
                                                       \#r'\$q < \frac{n}{2}\$', r'\$q < \frac{1-n}{2}\$',
942
                                #r 'l_1 ', r 'l_2 ', r 'l_3 ', r 'l_4 ', '(m,n) = (.5,.5) ', '(m,n)
943
                       =(.9,.925)', '(m,n) =(.5,.37)', '(m,n) =(.5,.36)'],
                                                   #loc='upper left ')
944
945
           plt.show()
946
947
948
          sp.lambdify (m, sp. solve (N_Lines [17], n) [0], "numpy")
949
950
951
          F_2_8=C_2_8_Coef [2] * alpha+C_2_8_Coef [3] * beta+C_2_8_Coef [4]
952
          F_2_8Num, F_2_8Den=F_2_8.as_numer_denom()
953
          F_2_8_Num = sp. factor(F_2_8_Num)
954
955
956
          F_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=C_{16}=
          F_{16}.8.Num, F_{16}.8.Den=F_{16}.8.as_numer_denom()
957
          F_16_8_Num=sp. factor (F_16_8_Num)
958
959
          F_6_12=C_6_12_Coef [2] * alpha+C_6_12_Coef [3] * beta+C_6_12_Coef [4]
960
          F_{6_12}Num, F_{6_12}Den=F_{6_12}.as_numer_denom()
961
          F_6_12_Num = sp. factor (F_6_12_Num)
962
963
          F_6_17=C_6_17_Coef [2] * alpha+C_6_17_Coef [3] * beta+C_6_17_Coef [4]
964
          F_{6_17}Num, F_{6_17}Den=F_{6_17}as_numer_denom()
965
          F_{-6-17}Num=sp. factor (F_{-6-17}Num)
966
967
968
          f_2_8 = sp. lambdify(1, (F_2_8Num/((l-1)*a2*(l+1))).subs({alpha:Alph,beta:}))
969
                      Beta, a2:A2), "numpy")
```

```
131
```

```
f_16_8 = sp. lambdify(1, (F_16_8_Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1))).subs({alpha:Alph}, 
 970
         beta:Beta,a2:A2\}), "numpy")
    f_{-6-12=sp.lambdify}(1, (F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1)))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1)))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1)))).subs({alpha:Alph}, F_{-6-12}Num/((1-1)*a2*(1+1)))))
 971
         beta:Beta,a2:A2}),"numpy")
    972
         beta:Beta,a2:A2}), "numpy")
 973
    Lambda=np.linspace(0.0001,2,2000)
 974
 975
    p_Line=plt.plot(Lambda, np.zeros(Lambda.shape), 'Red')
 976
    p_2_8=plt.plot(Lambda, f_2_8(Lambda), '-', color='Blue')
977
    p_16_8=plt.plot(Lambda, f_16_8(Lambda), '-', color='Green')
 978
    p_6_12=plt.plot(Lambda, f_6_12(Lambda), '-', color='Purple')
979
    p_6_17=plt. plot (Lambda, f_6_17 (Lambda), '-', color='Aqua')
 980
981
    plt.plot(L, f_2_8(L), 'o', color="Blue")
 982
    plt.plot(L, f_16_8(L), 'o', color="Green")
 983
    plt.plot (L, f_{6}_{12}(L), o', color="Purple")
 984
    plt. plot (L, f_6_17 (L), o', color="Aqua")
 985
 986
    plt.xlabel(r'$\lambda$')
 987
    plt.ylabel(r'Constraint')
 988
    plt.legend (['y=0', r'$1_2-1_8<0$', r'$1_{16}-1_8<0$', r'$1_61-1_{12}<0$', r'
 989
         1_6 - 1_{17} < 0
 990
 991
    plt.title(r'Constraints Guaranteeing Existence of Plateau Region for
         a_2 = +str(A_2) + r',  \lambda = -2 + str(A_2/A_1)
                +r', \alpha = \frac{1}{2} + str(Alph) + r', and \delta = \frac{1}{2} + str(Beta)
 992
 993
 994
 995
996
 997
    plt.xlim(0,1)
 998
    plt.ylim(0,1)
999
1000
1001
    plt.show()
1002
    \#C_2=8=sp. simplify (Lines [2] - Lines [8])
1003
    #C_2_8_Num, C_2_8_Den=C_2_8.as_numer_denom()
1004
1005
1006
    \#C_16_8 = sp. simplify (Lines [16] - Lines [8])
1007
    #C_16_8_Num, C_16_8_Den=C_16_8.as_numer_denom()
1008
1009
    #C_16_8_Num=sp. collect (C_16_8_Num, [alpha, beta, m, n])
1010
    #C_16_8_Num_Hold=sp. collect (C_16_8_Num, [alpha, beta, m, n], evaluate=False)
1011
1012
1014
1015 \ \#C_6_12 = \text{sp.simplify} (\text{Lines}[6] - \text{Lines}[12])
```

```
132
```

```
\mu_{C_6_12_Num}, C_6_12_Den=C_6_12. as_numer_denom()
1017
^{1018} #C_6_17=sp. simplify (Lines [6] - Lines [17])
   \#C_{6_17}Num, C_{6_17}Den=C_{6_17}as_numer_denom()
1019
1020
1021
   \#C_{6_17}Num = sp. collect (C_{6_17}Num, [alpha, beta, m, n])
1022
   #C_6_17_Num_Hold=sp. collect (C_6_17_Num, [alpha, beta, m, n], evaluate=False)
   Cond1=sp.simplify((L_Coef[8][2] - L_Coef[2][2])*p+(L_Coef[8][3] - L_Coef[8][3])
1025
        [2][3] +q+(L_Coef[8][4] - L_Coef[2][4])). subs({a2:a2/beta})
   Cond2=sp.simplify((L_Coef[12][2]-L_Coef[6][2])*p+(L_Coef[12][3]-L_Coef
1026
       [6][3] +q+(L_Coef [12][4] - L_Coef [6][4] ). subs ({ a2: a2/beta })
1027
1028
   nC1,dC1=Cond1.as_numer_denom();
1029
   nC2,dC2=Cond2.as_numer_denom();
1030
   nC1=sp.collect(sp.expand(nC1/beta),{beta,q})
1033
   nC2=sp.collect(sp.expand(nC2/beta), \{beta,q\})
1034
   CB1=sp.simplify(sp.collect(nC1.coeff(beta),p))
   CB2=sp.simplify(sp.collect(nC2.coeff(beta),p))
1038
1039
   Cq1=sp.simplify(sp.collect(nC1.coeff(q), l))
   Cq2=sp.simplify(sp.collect(nC2.coeff(q),l))
1040
1041
1042
1043
1044
   n_13, d_13=sp.solve(sp.simplify((L_Coef[8][2] - L_Coef[2][2])*p+(L_Coef[8][2])
1046
       [8][3] - L_Coef[2][3] *q+(L_Coef[8][4] - L_Coef[2][4]). subs ({a2:a2/
       beta }), beta) [0]. as_numer_denom()
1047 n_24, d_24=sp. solve(sp. simplify((L_Coef[12][2] - L_Coef[6][2])*p+(L_Coef
       |12||3| - L_Coef|6||3| + q+(L_Coef |12||4| - L_Coef |6||4|) . subs({a2:a2/
       beta }), beta) [0].as_numer_denom()
1048
1049
   n_13=sp.collect(n_13,q)
   d_13=sp.collect(d_13,p)
1051
n_13=sp.collect(n_13,q)
1054 d_13=sp. collect (d_13, p)
```

A.3 Clawpack Code

A.3.1 Functions.f

```
1 C
```

```
double precision function p(xi, eta, xi1, xi2, eta1, eta2, y1, y2)
2
3 C
4! This function evaluates the plane of slope mz and mt at point (xi, eta
         implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
5
6
         zm = (y_2 - y_1) / (x_1 - x_1)
7
         tm = (y2 - y1) / (eta2 - eta1)
8
9
         p=y1+zm*(xi-xi1)+tm*(eta-eta1)
10
         return
11
         end function p
12
14 C
         double precision function hl(xi, xi1, xi2, y1, y2)
16 C
  1
    This function evaluates the line of slope m and y intercept (0,y1-m*)
17
      xi1) at point xi
         implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
18
19
         zm = (y2 - y1) / (xi2 - xi1)
20
         hl=y1+zm*(xi - xi1)
22
         return
23
         end function hl
24
25
26
  \mathbf{c}
         double precision function py(x, z1, z2, t, t1, t2, u1, u2)
27
28 C
         implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
29
30
         zm = (z2-z1)/(t1-t2);
31
32
         if ((z1.le.x) .and. (x.lt.z2) .and.
33
              ((x-z1).lt.zm*(t-t2))) then
        &
34
            py1=p(x,t,z1,z2,t1,t2,u1,u2);
35
36
         else
            py1 = 0.0 d0;
37
         endif
38
39
         if ((z1.le.x).and.(x.lt.z2)) and.
40
             ((x-z1).ge.zm*(t-t2))) then
        &
41
            py2=p(x,t,z2,z1,t2,t1,u1,u2)
42
         else
43
            py2 = 0.0 d0;
44
         endif
45
46
47
         py=py1+py2
         return
48
         end function py
49
50
```

```
51 C
          double precision function hm0(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
53 C
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
54
          if (x.lt.alp) then
56
             f1=py(x,-alp,alp,t,-bet,bet,u1,u2)
57
          else
58
             f1 = 0.0 d0
          endif
60
61
          if ((x.ge.alp).and.(x.lt.pm*eps-alp)) then
62
              f2 = hl(t, -bet, bet, u2, u1)
63
          else
64
             f2 = 0.0 d0
65
          endif
66
67
          if ((x.ge.pm*eps-alp).and.(x.lt.pm*eps+alp)) then
68
             f3=py(x,pm*eps-alp,pm*eps+alp,t,-bet,bet,u2,u1)
69
          else
70
             f_{3} = 0.0 d_{0}
71
          endif
72
73
          if ((pm*eps+alp.le.x).and.(x.lt.eps-alp)) then
74
              f4=hl(t,-bet, bet, u1, u2)
75
76
          else
             f4 = 0.0 d0
77
          endif
78
79
          if (x.gt.eps-alp) then
80
              f5=py(x,eps-alp,eps+alp,t,-bet,bet,u1,u2)
81
          else
82
             f5 = 0.0 d0
83
          endif
84
85
          hm0=f1+f2+f3+f4+f5
86
87
          return
          end function hm0
88
89
90
   \mathbf{c}
          double precision function hm1(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
91
92
   \mathbf{c}
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
93
          z1=pm*eps-alp
94
          z2=pm*eps+alp
95
96
          if (x.lt.alp) then
97
             f1=hl(x,-alp,alp,u2,u1)
98
          else
99
              f1 = 0.0 d0
100
          endif
```

```
102
          if ((alp.le.x).and.(x.lt.z1)) then
              f2=u1
104
          else
105
              f2 = 0.0 d0
106
          endif
107
108
           if ((z1.le.x).and.(x.lt.z2)) then
109
              f3=hl(x, z1, z2, u1, u2)
          else
111
              f3 = 0.0 d0
112
          endif
113
114
          if ((z2.le.x).and.(x.lt.eps-alp)) then
115
              f4=u2
116
          else
117
              f4 = 0.0 d0
118
          endif
119
120
          if (eps-alp.le.x) then
              f5=hl(x,eps-alp,eps+alp,u2,u1)
           else
123
              \mathrm{f5}\!=\!0.0\mathrm{d}0
124
          endif
125
126
          hm1=f1+f2+f3+f4+f5
127
          return
128
          end function hm1
130
131 C
          double precision function hm2(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
133 C
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
134
          t1=qn*tau-bet
136
          t2=qn*tau+bet
137
138
          z1=pm*eps-alp
          z2=pm*eps+alp
139
140
          zm = (z2-z1)/(t1-t2)
141
142
143
144
145
           if (x.lt.alp) then
146
              f1=py(x,-alp,alp,t,qn*tau-bet,qn*tau+bet,u2,u1)
147
          else
148
              f1 = 0.0 d0
149
          endif
150
151
          if ((alp.le.x) .and. (x.lt.z1)) then
```

```
f2=hl(t,t1,t2,u1,u2)
153
          else
154
              f2 = 0.0 d0
          endif
156
157
          if ((z1.le.x) .and. (x.lt.z2) .and.
158
         & ((x-z1).lt.zm*(t-t2)) ) then
159
              f3=p(x,t,z1,z2,t1,t2,u1,u2)
160
          else
161
              f3 = 0.0 d0
162
          endif
164
          if ((z1.le.x) .and. (x.lt.z2) .and.
165
         & ((x-z1).ge.zm*(t-t2)) ) then
166
              f4=p(x,t,z2,z1,t2,t1,u1,u2)
167
          else
168
              f4 = 0.0 d0
169
          endif
170
171
          if ((z2.le.x) .and. (x.lt.eps-alp)) then
172
              f5=hl(t,t1,t2,u2,u1)
          else
174
              f5 = 0.0 d0;
175
          endif
176
177
178
          if (eps-alp.le.x) then
              f6=py(x,eps-alp,eps+alp,t,qn*tau-bet,qn*tau+bet,u2,u1)
179
          else
180
              f6 = 0.0 d0
181
          endif
182
183
          hm2=f1+f2+f3+f4+f5+f6
184
          return
185
186
          end function hm2
187
188
189
   \mathbf{c}
          double precision function hm3(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
190
191
   \mathbf{c}
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
192
          z1=pm*eps-alp
193
          z2=pm*eps+alp
194
195
          hm3=hm1(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u2,u1)
196
          return
197
          end function hm3
198
200
   \mathbf{c}
          double precision function hm4(x,t, alp, bet, eps, tau, pm, qn, u1, u2)
201
202
   \mathbf{c}
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
203
```

```
204
          if (x.lt.alp) then
205
             f1=py(x,-alp,alp,t,tau-bet,tau+bet,u1,u2)
206
          else
207
             f1 = 0.0 d0
208
          endif
209
210
          if ((alp.le.x) .and. (x.lt.pm*eps-alp)) then
211
             f2=hl(t,tau-bet,tau+bet,u2,u1)
212
          else
213
             f2 = 0.0 d0
214
          endif
215
216
          if ((pm*eps-alp.le.x) .and. (x.lt.pm*eps+alp)) then
217
             f3=py(x,pm*eps-alp,pm*eps+alp,t,tau-bet,tau+bet,u2,u1)
218
          else
219
             f3 = 0.0 d0
          endif
221
222
          if ((pm*eps+alp.le.x) .and. (x.lt.eps-alp)) then
223
             f4=hl(t,tau-bet,tau+bet,u1,u2)
224
          else
225
             f4 = 0.0 d0
226
          endif
227
228
229
          if (eps-alp.le.x) then
             f5=py(x,eps-alp,eps+alp,t,tau-bet,tau+bet,u1,u2)
230
          else
231
             f5 = 0.0 d0
232
          endif
233
234
          hm4=f1+f2+f3+f4+f5
          return
236
          end function hm4
238
239
   C
          double precision function fl_CB(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
240
   \mathbf{c}
241
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
242
243
          t1=qn*tau-bet
244
          t2=qn*tau+bet
245
246
          if (t.lt.bet) then
247
             f1=hm0(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
248
          else
249
             f1 = 0.0 d0
250
          endif
251
252
          if ((bet.le.t).and.(t.lt.t1)) then
253
             f2=hm1(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
254
```

```
else
255
              f2 = 0.0 d0
256
          endif
257
258
          if ((t1.le.t).and.(t.lt.t2)) then
259
              f3=hm2(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
260
          else
261
             f3 = 0.0 d0
262
          endif
263
264
          if ((t2.le.t).and.(t.lt.tau-bet)) then
265
             f4=hm3(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
266
          else
267
             f4 = 0.0 d0
268
          endif
269
270
          if (tau-bet.le.t) then
             f5=hm4(x,t,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
272
          else
273
             f5 = 0.0 d0
274
          endif
275
276
          fl_{-}CB = f1 + f2 + f3 + f4 + f5
277
          return
278
          end function fl_CB
279
280
281
   c
          double precision function Sh_CB(x,y,t,u1,u2)
282
283
   \mathbf{c}
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
284
285
          common /cparam/ gamma1,v1,gamma2,v2
286
          common /cboard/ pm,qn,eps,tau,alp,bet
287
288
289
290
291
   111
             x = mod(real(x), eps)
   111
             t=mod(real(t),tau)
292
293
294
          if (t.ge.0.0d0) then
295
              if ((x . lt. pm*eps) . and. (t . lt. qn*tau)) then
296
                 Sh_CB=u1
297
              elseif ((x.ge.pm*eps).and.(t.lt.qn*tau)) then
298
                 Sh_CB=u2
299
              elseif ((x.lt.pm*eps).and.(t.ge.qn*tau)) then
300
                 Sh_CB=u2
301
              else
302
                 Sh_CB=u1
303
              endif
304
          else
305
```

```
Sh_CB=u1
306
          endif
307
308
          return
309
          end function Sh_CB
310
311
312
313
314
315
   \mathbf{c}
          double precision function f_{-u}(x, y, t, u1, u2)
316
317
   \mathbf{c}
          implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
318
319
          common /cparam/ gamma1,v1,gamma2,v2
320
          common /cboard/ pm,qn,eps,tau,alp,bet
321
322
          xM = mod(real(x), eps)
323
          tM = mod(real(t), tau)
324
325
          f_u = Sh_CB(xM, y, tM, u1, u2)
326
          ! f_u=fl_CB(xM,tM,alp,bet,eps,tau,pm,qn,u1,u2)
327
328
          return
          end function f_u
330
331
332
333
334
   11111
                subroutine Velocity (X,Y,V,t,Mx,My)
335
   1 1 1 1 1
                implicit double precision (a-h,o-z)
336
337
   1 1 1 1 1
                INTEGER Mx, My
   11111
                REAL*8 t
338
   11111
                REAL*8 X(Mx,My),Y(Mx,My)
339
   11111
                REAL*8 V(Mx,My)
340
   11111
341
342
                integer i,j
343
   11111
344
345 !!!!!cf2py intent(in) Mx,My
346 !!!!! cf2py intent(in) t
   !!!!! cf2py intent(in) X(Mx,My),Y(Mx,My)
347
   !!!!! cf2py intent(inout) V(Mx,My)
348
349
350
   11111
                common /cparam/ rho1, bulk1, gamma1, v1, rho2, bulk2, gamma2, v2
351
   11111
                common /cboard/ pm,qn,eps,tau,alp,bet
352
   !!!!!
353
354
                gamma = 1.0 d0;
   11111
                gamma1=gamma;
355
356 !!!!!
                gamma2=gamma;
```

v1 = 1.10 d0; v2 = 1.10 d0;rho1=gamma1/v1;rho2=gamma2/v2 bulk1=gamma1*v1; bulk2=gamma2*v2 eps = .50d0; tau = .50d0; pm = .50d0; qn = .50d0alp = .050 d0; bet = .050 d0;1 1 1 1 1 do 10 i = 1, Mx do 20 j = 1, My $V(i, j) = f_u(X(i, j), Y(i, j), t, v1, v2)$ enddo 10 enddo return end 377 !!!!!

A.3.2 setrun.py

```
·· ·· ··
1
2 Module to set up run time parameters for Clawpack.
3
  The values set in the function setrun are then written out to data
4
      files
5 that will be read in by the Fortran code.
6
  ,, ,, ,,
7
8
9 import os
  import numpy as np
10
11
12
13 gamma1 = 1.0;
  gamma2=gamma1;
14
15
16 v1 = 1.1;
v2 = 0.55;
18
19
  bulk1_A=gamma1*v1 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) k1
20
  bulk2_A=gamma2*v2 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) k2
21
  rho1_A=gamma1/v1 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) rho2
23
  rho2_A=gamma2/v2 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) rho2
24
25
26
27
```

```
28
29 #bulk1=bulk1_A
30 #bulk2=bulk2_A
31
32 #rho1=rho1_A
33 #rho2=rho2_A
34
  bulk1=1/rho1_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack k1 on our rho1
35
  bulk2=1/rho2_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack k2 on our rho2
36
37 rho1=1/bulk1_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack rho1 on our k1
38 rho2=1/bulk2_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack rho1 on our k2
39
40
41
  eps = 1.0; tau = 1.0; pm = 0.5; qn = 0.5;
42
43
44
  Pe=min([pm*eps,(1-pm)*eps,qn*tau,(1-qn)*tau])/2
45
46
  alp = (.001) * Pe;
47
  bet = (.001) * Pe;
48
49
50
  t_0 = 0.0; t_F = 4 * tau;
51
53
54
  #
  def setrun(claw_pkg='amrclaw'):
55
56 #
       ,, ,, ,,
58
       Define the parameters used for running Clawpack.
60
      INPUT:
61
           claw_pkg expected to be "amrclaw" for this setrun.
62
63
64
      OUTPUT:
           rundata - object of class ClawRunData
65
66
      ,, ,, ,,
67
68
      from clawpack.clawutil import data
69
70
71
       assert claw_pkg.lower() == 'amrclaw', "Expected claw_pkg = '
72
      amrclaw '"
73
      num_dim = 2
74
       rundata = data.ClawRunData(claw_pkg, num_dim)
75
76
      #
77
```

```
\# Problem-specific parameters to be written to setprob.data:
78
       #-
79
80
       probdata = rundata.new_UserData(name='probdata', fname='setprob.data
81
       ')
82
                                                , 'density of medium1')
       probdata.add_param('rho1'
                                         rho1
83
       probdata.add_param('bulk1'
                                         bulk1 ,
                                                  'bulk modulus of medium1')
84
                                         gamma1, 'impedance of medium 1')
       probdata.add_param('gamma1'
85
                                              , 'wave speed of medium1')
       probdata.add_param('v1'
                                         v1
86
87
       probdata.add_param('rho2',
                                        rho2, 'density of medium')
88
                                        bulk2 , 'bulk modulus')
       probdata.add_param('bulk2'
89
       probdata.add_param('gamma2',
                                         gamma2, 'impedance of medium 2')
90
                                             , 'wave speed of medium2')
       probdata.add_param('v2'
                                         v2
91
92
       probdata.add_param('pm'
                                            'spatial volume fraction')
                                      pm,
93
       probdata.add_param('qn'
                                           'temporal volume fraction')
94
                                      qn,
       probdata.add_param('eps',
                                      eps, 'spatial period')
95
                                      tau, 'temporal period')
       probdata.add_param('tau',
96
97
       probdata.add_param('alp',
                                      alp, 'spatial smoothing')
98
       probdata.add_param('bet',
                                      bet , 'temporal smoothing')
99
100
       #
       # Standard Clawpack parameters to be written to claw.data:
       #
           (or to amrclaw.data for AMR)
104
       #-
106
       clawdata = rundata.clawdata # initialized when rundata
107
      instantiated
108
       # Set single grid parameters first.
       # See below for AMR parameters.
       #
114
       # Spatial domain:
       # -
116
117
       # Number of space dimensions:
118
       clawdata.num_dim = num_dim
119
120
       # Lower and upper edge of computational domain:
121
       clawdata.lower[0] = 0.000000e+00
                                                    # xlower
       clawdata.upper[0] = 15.000000e+00
                                                    # xupper
123
       clawdata.lower[1] = 0.000000e+00
                                                    # ylower
124
       clawdata.upper[1] = 1.000000e+00
                                                    # yupper
```

```
125
126
```

```
# Number of grid cells:
127
       clawdata.num_cells[0] = 5000
                                           # mx
128
       clawdata.num_cells[1] = 4
                                       # my
129
130
       # -
132
       # Size of system:
       # -
134
       # Number of equations in the system:
136
       clawdata.num_eqn = 3
137
138
       \# Number of auxiliary variables in the aux array (initialized in
139
      setaux)
       clawdata.num_aux = 2
140
141
       # Index of aux array corresponding to capacity function, if there
142
      is one:
       clawdata.capa_index = 0
143
144
145
       # -
146
       # Initial time:
147
       # -
148
149
150
       clawdata.t0 =t_0
151
       # Restart from checkpoint file of a previous run?
       # Note: If restarting, you must also change the Makefile to set:
154
            RESTART = True
       #
       \# If restarting, t0 above should be from original run, and the
156
       # restart_file 'fort.chkNNNNN' specified below should be in
157
       # the OUTDIR indicated in Makefile.
158
159
       clawdata.restart = False
                                                 # True to restart from prior
160
       results
       clawdata.restart_file = 'fort.chk00006' # File to use for restart
161
      data
162
163
       # -
164
       # Output times:
165
       #----
166
167
       \# Specify at what times the results should be written to fort.q
168
      files.
       \# Note that the time integration stops after the final output time.
169
       clawdata.output_style = 2
171
```
```
if clawdata.output_style==1:
           \# Output ntimes frames at equally spaced times up to tfinal:
174
           \# Can specify num_output_times = 0 for no output
           N_t = 50;
176
           clawdata.num_output_times = N_t
           clawdata.tfinal = t_F
178
           clawdata.output_t0 = True \# output at initial (or restart)
179
      time?
180
       elif clawdata.output_style == 2:
181
           Nt=200
182
           clawdata.output_times=np.linspace(t_0,t_F,Nt)
183
184
       elif clawdata.output_style = 3:
185
           # Output every step_interval timesteps over total_steps
186
      timesteps:
           clawdata.output_step_interval = 2
187
           clawdata.total_steps = 4
188
           clawdata.output_t0 = True # output at initial (or restart)
189
      time?
190
191
       clawdata.output_format = 'ascii' # 'ascii', 'binary', 'netcdf
192
193
194
       clawdata.output_q_components = 'all' # could be list such as [
      True, True]
       clawdata.output_aux_components = 'all' # could be list
195
       clawdata.output_aux_onlyonce = False
                                                 # output aux arrays only at
196
       t0
197
198
       # -
199
       # Verbosity of messages to screen during integration:
200
       # -
201
202
203
       \# The current t, dt, and cfl will be printed every time step
       # at AMR levels \leq verbosity. Set verbosity = 0 for no printing.
204
         (E.g. verbosity = 2 means print only on levels 1 and 2.)
       #
205
       clawdata.verbosity = 2
206
207
208
209
       # -
210
       # Time stepping:
211
       # -
212
213
      # if dt_variable=True: variable time steps used based on
214
      cfl_desired ,
      \# if dt_variable=False: fixed time steps dt = dt_initial always
215
      used.
```

```
clawdata.dt_variable = True
216
217
       # Initial time step for variable dt.
218
       # (If dt_variable==0 then dt=dt_initial for all steps)
219
       clawdata.dt_initial = 2.00000e-06
220
221
       # Max time step to be allowed if variable dt used:
222
       clawdata.dt_max = 1.000000e+99
223
224
       # Desired Courant number if variable dt used
225
       clawdata.cfl_desired = 0.95
226
       # max Courant number to allow without retaking step with a smaller
227
      dt:
       clawdata.cfl_max = 1.000000
228
229
       # Maximum number of time steps to allow between output times:
230
       clawdata.steps_max = 100000 #Original value 50000
232
233
       # -
234
       \# Method to be used:
235
       # -
236
237
       # Order of accuracy: 1 \Rightarrow Godunov, 2 \Rightarrow Lax-Wendroff plus
238
      limiters
239
       clawdata.order = 2
240
       # Use dimensional splitting?
241
       clawdata.dimensional_split = 'unsplit'
242
243
       # For unsplit method, transverse_waves can be
244
       \# 0 or 'none' \implies donor cell (only normal solver used)
245
       # 1 or 'increment' \implies corner transport of waves
246
       # 2 or 'all'
                          => corner transport of 2nd order corrections
247
      too
       clawdata.transverse_waves = 2
248
249
       # Number of waves in the Riemann solution:
251
       clawdata.num_waves = 2
252
253
       # List of limiters to use for each wave family:
254
       \# Required: len(limiter) == num_waves
255
       # Some options:
256
          0 or 'none'
                             \implies no limiter (Lax-Wendroff)
       #
257
          1 or 'minmod' \implies minmod
       #
258
           2 or 'superbee' \implies superbee
       #
259
       #
           3 or 'vanleer' => van Leer
260
          4 \text{ or 'mc'}
                            ==> MC limiter
       #
261
       \# clawdata.limiter = [0, 0]
262
       clawdata.limiter = ['minmod', 'minmod']
263
```

```
264
265
266
       clawdata.use_fwaves = False
                                        \# True \Longrightarrow use f-wave version of
267
      algorithms
268
       # Source terms splitting:
269
       \# src_split == 0 or 'none'
                                          \implies no source term (src routine
270
      never called)
       \# src_split == 1 or 'godunov' \Longrightarrow Godunov (1st order) splitting
271
      used,
       # src_split == 2 or 'strang' => Strang (2nd order) splitting
272
      used, not recommended.
       clawdata.source_split = 0
273
274
275
       # -
276
       # Boundary conditions:
277
       # --
278
279
280
       \# Number of ghost cells (usually 2)
       clawdata.num_ghost = 2
281
282
       # Choice of BCs at xlower and xupper:
283
       \# 0 or 'user' \Longrightarrow user specified (must modify bcNamr.f to use
284
      this option)
       \# 1 or 'extrap' => extrapolation (non-reflecting outflow)
285
       \# 2 or 'periodic' \Rightarrow periodic (must specify this at both
286
      boundaries)
       \# 3 or 'wall'
                             \Rightarrow solid wall for systems where q(2) is normal
287
      velocity
288
       clawdata.bc_lower[0] = 'periodic' # at xlower
289
       clawdata.bc_upper[0] = 'periodic' # at xupper
290
291
       clawdata.bc_lower[1] = 'extrap' # at ylower
292
       clawdata.bc_upper[1] = 'extrap' # at yupper
293
294
295
       # -
296
       # Gauges:
297
       # -
298
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges = []
299
       \# for gauges append lines of the form [gaugeno, x, y, t1, t2]
300
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([0, 0.0, 0.0, 0., 10.])
301
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([1, 0.7, 0.0, 0., 10.])
302
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([2, 0.7/np.sqrt(2.), 0.7/np.sqrt
303
       (2.), 0., 10.])
304
       # --
305
       # Checkpointing:
306
```

```
147
```

```
# -
307
308
       \# Specify when checkpoint files should be created that can be
309
       \# used to restart a computation.
310
311
       clawdata.checkpt_style = 0
312
313
       if clawdata.checkpt_style == 0:
314
            # Do not checkpoint at all
315
316
            pass
317
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style == 1:
318
           # Checkpoint only at tfinal.
319
            pass
320
321
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style == 2:
322
            # Specify a list of checkpoint times.
323
            clawdata.checkpt_times = [0.1, 0.15]
324
325
326
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style == 3:
            # Checkpoint every checkpt_interval timesteps (on Level 1)
327
            \# and at the final time.
328
            clawdata.checkpt_interval = 5
330
331
332
       #
333
       \# AMR parameters:
334
       # -
335
336
337
       amrdata = rundata.amrdata
338
       # max number of refinement levels:
339
       amrdata.amr_levels_max = 3
340
341
       \# List of refinement ratios at each level (length at least
342
       \operatorname{amr\_level\_max} - 1)
       amrdata.refinement_ratios_x = [2, 2**4]
343
       amrdata.refinement_ratios_y = [1,1]
344
       \operatorname{amrdata.refinement\_ratios\_t} = [2, 2**4]
345
346
347
       \# Specify type of each aux variable in clawdata.auxtype.
348
       \# This must be a list of length num_aux, each element of which is
349
      one of:
            'center', 'capacity', 'xleft', or 'yleft' (see documentation)
       #
350
       amrdata.aux_type = ['center', 'center']
351
352
353
       # Flag for refinement based on Richardson error estimater:
354
```

```
amrdata.flag_richardson = False  # use Richardson?
355
       amrdata.flag_richardson_tol = 0.001000e+00 \# Richardson tolerance
356
357
       # Flag for refinement using routine flag2refine:
358
       amrdata.flag2refine = True
                                         \# use this?
359
       amrdata.flag2refine_tol = 1e-4 \# tolerance used in this routine
360
       \# User can modify flag2refine to change the criterion for flagging.
361
       \# Default: check maximum absolute difference of first component of
362
      q
       # between a cell and each of its neighbors.
363
364
       \# steps to take on each level L between regriddings of level L+1:
365
       amrdata.regrid_interval = 2
366
367
       # width of buffer zone around flagged points:
368
       \# (typically the same as regrid_interval so waves don't escape):
369
       amrdata.regrid_buffer_width = 2
370
371
       \# clustering alg. cutoff for (\# flagged pts) / (total \# of cells
372
      refined)
373
       \# (closer to 1.0 \Rightarrow more small grids may be needed to cover flagged
       cells)
       amrdata.clustering_cutoff = 0.7
374
       # print info about each regridding up to this level:
376
377
       amrdata.verbosity_regrid = 0
378
       # -
380
       # Regions:
381
382
       # -
       rundata.regiondata.regions = []
383
       \# to specify regions of refinement append lines of the form
384
         [ minlevel, maxlevel, t1, t2, x1, x2, y1, y2]
       #
385
386
387
       # ----- For developers -
388
       # Toggle debugging print statements:
389
       amrdata.dprint = False
                                     # print domain flags
390
       amrdata.eprint = False
                                     # print err est flags
391
       amrdata.edebug = False
                                     # even more err est flags
392
       amrdata.gprint = False
                                     # grid bisection/clustering
393
       amrdata.nprint = False
                                     # proper nesting output
394
       amrdata.pprint = False
                                     # proj. of tagged points
395
                                     # print regridding summary
       amrdata.rprint = False
396
       amrdata.sprint = False
                                     # space/memory output
397
                                     # time step reporting each level
       amrdata.tprint = False
       amrdata.uprint = False
                                     # update/upbnd reporting
399
400
       return rundata
401
402
```

```
149
```

```
\# end of function setrun
403
       # -
404
405
406
      __name__ ;__main__ ':
   i f
407
       # Set up run-time parameters and write all data files.
408
       import sys
409
       rundata = setrun(*sys.argv[1:])
410
       rundata.write()
411
```

A.3.3 Main Script

```
1 \#! / bin / bash
2
3
4
<sup>5</sup> export Ntot=$(($1 * $1))
6
  printf -v pad_n "%03d" $1
\overline{7}
8
9
  export StorDir="Test" $pad_n" b" $pad_n
10
11
  if [ -d "$StorDir" ]; then
12
    rm -r $StorDir
    mkdir $StorDir
14
15 else
    mkdir $StorDir
16
17 fi
18
19
20
21
22 export MaxSize=$1
23
<sup>24</sup> for i in $(seq 1 $Ntot);
25 do
26
       echo $i[';p
27 #
28
       if [ -d "output$i" ]; then
29 #
30
31 #
         echo "WARNING output directories already exists you might"
32 #
         echo "be rewriting your results over"
33 #
         echo "you have 10 seconds to stop me"#
                                                           sleep 10
        fi
34 #
35
       #mkdir $StorDir/input$i
36
       printf -v pad_i "%05d" $i
37
38
       mkdir $StorDir/output$i
39
40 # mkdir $StorDir/output$(printf %04d $i)
```

```
wait
41
      let ahah=$i−1
42
      export SGE_TASK_ID=$ahah
43
      wait
44
      python setrun.py
45
      wait
46
       cp *.data $StorDir/output$(printf %04d $i)/.
47 #
      cp *.data $StorDir/output$i/
48
  done
49
50
51 echo "Samples are on an $1 by $1 grid"
  echo "So the total Number of Samples is $Ntot"
52
54
55
56 qsub -t 1-$Ntot SGEscript_F.sh $1 $StorDir/output
```

A.3.4 SGE Script

```
1 \#! / bin / bash
2 #$ -N test
3 #$ −cwd
4 #$ −V
5 #$ -M wcsanguinet@wpi.edu
6 ######$ -m abe
7 ######$ -pe orte 1
8
9 #$ −pe omp 10
10
11 \# -q math.q
12 \# \# \# \# -q \text{ all. } q
14 \frac{1}{1} - t - 1 - Ntot
16 \# –o outlog/
_{17} \# –e outlog/
18
20 #
21
22 #setenv CLAW /home/wcsanguinet/clawpack-5.2.2
23
24 setenv OMP_NUM_THREADS 10
25
26 #cd /home/wcsanguinet/clawpack-5.2.2/amrclaw/examples/TemporaryResearch
     /Test_Serial/advection_2d_EnergyVerification/
27 #setenv SPECIAL_PATH Test$1b$1/output$SGE_TASK_ID
28
  printf -v pad_sg "%05d" $SGE_TASK_ID
29
30
31 python $CLAW/clawutil/src/python/clawutil/runclaw.py xamr ./
     $2$SGE_TASK_ID True False ./$2$SGE_TASK_ID
```

```
32
33 ##python setrun.py
34
35 #make .output
36
37 #echo $HOSTNAME
38 #echo $OMP_NUM_THREADS
39 #echo $CLAW
```

A.3.5 setrun.py

```
1 """"
2 Module to set up run time parameters for Clawpack.
3
4 The values set in the function setrun are then written out to data
      files
5 that will be read in by the Fortran code.
6
  ,, ,, ,,
7
8
9 import os
10 import numpy as np
12 import sys
13
14
16 \text{ gammal} = 1.0;
17 gamma2=gamma1;
18
19 v1 = 1.1;
v_{20} v_{2} = 0.55;
21
22
  bulk1_A=gamma1*v1 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) k1
23
24 bulk2_A=gamma2*v2 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) k2
25
<sup>26</sup> rho1_A=gamma1/v1 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) rho2
  rho2_A=gamma2/v2 #This is our (Lurie, Weekes) rho2
27
28
29
30
31
32 #bulk1=bulk1_A
33 #bulk2=bulk2_A
34
35 #rho1=rho1_A
_{36} #rho2=rho2_A
37
38 bulk1=1/rho1_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack k1 on our rho1
39 bulk2=1/rho2_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack k2 on our rho2
40 rhol=1/bulk1_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack rhol on our k1
```

```
rho2=1/bulk2_A #This sets correct dependence of clawpack rho1 on our k2
41
42
43
44
  eps = 1.0; tau = 1.0; pm = 0.5; qn = 0.5;
45
46
47
  Pe=\min\left(\left[pm*eps,(1-pm)*eps,qn*tau,(1-qn)*tau\right]\right)/2
48
49
  alp = .0001;
50
  bet = .0001;
51
52
  t_0 = 0.0; t_F = 4 * tau;
54
55
56
57
  #
  def setrun(claw_pkg='amrclaw'):
58
  #
59
       ###### THIS NEEDS TO
60
      61
       MaxSize=int (os.environ ["MaxSize"])
62
64
65
       m_Min = 0.0; m_Max = 1.0;
       n_Min = 0.0; n_Max = 1.0;
66
67
       Nt=np.linspace(m_Min,m_Max,MaxSize)
68
       Mt=np.linspace(n_Min,n_Max,MaxSize)
69
70
       NNT=[[Nt[i] for i in range(MaxSize)] for j in range(MaxSize)]
71
      MMT = [[Mt[j] for i in range(MaxSize)] for j in range(MaxSize)]
72
73
       MMT2=np.array(MMT).reshape(-1)
74
       NNT2=np.array(NNT).reshape(-1)
76
    ## print (MMT2, ', MMT2')
77
     ## print(NNT2,', NNT2')
78
79
     \#\!\!\# print(MMT2.size ,', MMT2.size ')
80
    ## print(NNT2.size,', NNT2.size')
sge=int(os.environ["SGE_TASK_ID"])
81
82
83
        print(sge,',SGE_TASK_ID')
84 #
        print(MMT2[sge],', MMT2[sge]')
print(NNT2[sge],',NNT2[sge]')
  #
85
86 #
87
        print(sge)
88 #
89
90 #
        sys.exit()
```

```
91
92
93
      MMMMT2[sge]
94
      NN=NNT2[sge]
95
96
97
98 #
     ,, ,, ,,
99
      Define the parameters used for running Clawpack.
100
101
      INPUT:
          claw_pkg expected to be "amrclaw" for this setrun.
104
      OUTPUT:
           rundata - object of class ClawRunData
106
      ·· ·· ··
108
109
      from clawpack.clawutil import data
111
      assert claw_pkg.lower() == 'amrclaw', "Expected claw_pkg = '
      amrclaw '"
114
      num_dim = 2
      rundata = data.ClawRunData(claw_pkg, num_dim)
116
117
118
      #
      # Problem-specific parameters to be written to setprob.data:
119
      #-
120
      probdata = rundata.new_UserData(name='probdata', fname='setprob.data
      ')
123
                                             , 'density of medium1')
       probdata.add_param('rho1'
                                       rho1
124
       probdata.add_param('bulk1'
                                       bulk1 ,
                                                'bulk modulus of medium1')
125
       probdata.add_param('gamma1',
                                               'impedance of medium 1')
                                       gamma1,
126
                                             , 'wave speed of medium1')
       probdata.add_param('v1'
127
                                       v1
128
                                      rho2, 'density of medium')
       probdata.add_param('rho2',
       probdata.add_param('bulk2'
                                      bulk2, 'bulk modulus')
130
       probdata.add_param('gamma2',
                                       gamma2, 'impedance of medium 2')
      probdata.add_param('v2'
                                             , 'wave speed of medium2')
                                       v2
       probdata.add_param('pm',
                                    MM,
                                         'spatial volume fraction')
134
      probdata.add_param('qn'
                                         'temporal volume fraction ')
                                    NN,
135
      probdata.add_param('eps',
                                    eps, 'spatial period')
136
      probdata.add_param('tau',
                                    tau, 'temporal period')
137
```

```
138
       probdata.add_param('alp', alp, 'spatial smoothing')
probdata.add_param('bet', bet, 'temporal smoothing')
139
140
141
142
       #-
143
       \# Standard Clawpack parameters to be written to claw.data:
144
       #
            (or to amrclaw.data for AMR)
145
       #-
146
147
       clawdata = rundata.clawdata # initialized when rundata
148
       instantiated
149
150
       # Set single grid parameters first.
       # See below for AMR parameters.
152
154
       # --
       # Spatial domain:
156
       # ---
157
158
       # Number of space dimensions:
159
       clawdata.num_dim = num_dim
160
161
       # Lower and upper edge of computational domain:
162
       clawdata.lower[0] = 0.000000e+00
                                                     # xlower
163
       clawdata.upper[0] = 15.000000e+00
                                                       # xupper
164
       clawdata.lower[1] = 0.000000e+00
                                                       # ylower
165
       clawdata.upper[1] = 1.000000e+00
                                                      # yupper
166
167
       # Number of grid cells:
168
       clawdata.num_cells[0] = 5000
                                         \# mx
169
       clawdata.num_cells[1] = 4
                                         # my
170
171
173
       # -
       # Size of system:
174
       # -----
175
176
       # Number of equations in the system:
177
       clawdata.num_eqn = 3
178
179
       # Number of auxiliary variables in the aux array (initialized in
180
       setaux)
       clawdata.num_aux = 2
181
182
       \# Index of aux array corresponding to capacity function, if there
183
       is one:
       clawdata.capa_index = 0
184
185
```

```
186
       # -
187
       # Initial time:
188
       # ---
189
190
       clawdata.t0 = t_0
191
193
       # Restart from checkpoint file of a previous run?
194
       # Note: If restarting, you must also change the Makefile to set:
195
       #
            RESTART = True
196
       \# If restarting, t0 above should be from original run, and the
197
       # restart_file 'fort.chkNNNNN' specified below should be in
198
       # the OUTDIR indicated in Makefile.
199
200
       clawdata.restart = False
                                                 # True to restart from prior
201
       results
       clawdata.restart_file = 'fort.chk00006' # File to use for restart
202
      data
203
204
       # -
205
       # Output times:
206
       #-
207
208
       \# Specify at what times the results should be written to fort.q
209
      files.
       \# Note that the time integration stops after the final output time.
210
211
       clawdata.output_style = 2
212
213
       if clawdata.output_style==1:
214
           \# Output ntimes frames at equally spaced times up to tfinal:
215
           # Can specify num_output_times = 0 for no output
           N_t = 50;
217
           clawdata.num_output_times = N_t
218
219
           clawdata.tfinal = t_F
           clawdata.output_t0 = True # output at initial (or restart)
220
      time?
221
       elif clawdata.output_style = 2:
222
           Nt = 200
223
           clawdata.output_times=np.linspace(t_0,t_F,Nt)
224
225
       elif clawdata.output_style == 3:
226
           # Output every step_interval timesteps over total_steps
227
      timesteps:
           clawdata.output\_step\_interval = 2
228
           clawdata.total_steps = 4
           clawdata.output_t0 = True # output at initial (or restart)
230
      time?
```

```
231
232
       clawdata.output_format = 'ascii'
                                                # 'ascii', 'binary', 'netcdf
233
234
       clawdata.output_q_components = 'all' # could be list such as [
235
      True, True]
       clawdata.output_aux_components = 'all' # could be list
236
       clawdata.output_aux_onlyonce = False
                                               # output aux arrays only at
237
       t0
238
239
       #
240
       # Verbosity of messages to screen during integration:
241
       # -
242
243
       # The current t, dt, and cfl will be printed every time step
244
       # at AMR levels \leq verbosity. Set verbosity = 0 for no printing.
245
         (E.g. verbosity = 2 means print only on levels 1 and 2.)
       #
246
       clawdata.verbosity = 2
247
248
249
250
       #
251
       # Time stepping:
252
253
       # -
254
       # if dt_variable=True: variable time steps used based on
255
      cfl_desired ,
       \# if dt_variable=False: fixed time steps dt = dt_initial always
256
      used.
       clawdata.dt_variable = True
257
258
       # Initial time step for variable dt.
       # (If dt_variable==0 then dt=dt_initial for all steps)
260
       clawdata.dt_initial = 2.00000e-06
261
262
       # Max time step to be allowed if variable dt used:
263
       clawdata.dt_max = 1.000000e+99
264
265
       # Desired Courant number if variable dt used
266
       clawdata.cfl_desired = 0.95
267
       \# max Courant number to allow without retaking step with a smaller
268
      dt:
       clawdata.cfl_max = 1.000000
269
270
       # Maximum number of time steps to allow between output times:
271
       clawdata.steps_max = 100000 #Original value 50000
272
274
       #
275
```

```
# Method to be used:
276
       # --
277
278
       \# Order of accuracy: 1 \Rightarrow Godunov, 2 \Rightarrow Lax-Wendroff plus
279
       limiters
       clawdata.order = 2
280
281
       # Use dimensional splitting?
282
       clawdata.dimensional_split = 'unsplit'
283
284
       # For unsplit method, transverse_waves can be
285
       \# 0 or 'none' \implies donor cell (only normal solver used)
286
       \# 1 or 'increment' \Longrightarrow corner transport of waves
287
       \# 2 or 'all' \implies corner transport of 2nd order corrections
288
       too
       clawdata.transverse_waves = 2
289
290
291
       # Number of waves in the Riemann solution:
292
293
       clawdata.num_waves = 2
294
       # List of limiters to use for each wave family:
295
       \# Required: len(limiter) == num_waves
296
       # Some options:
297
       \# 0 or 'none'
                            \implies no limiter (Lax-Wendroff)
298
          1 or 'minmod' \implies minmod
299
       #
       #
          2 or 'superbee' \implies superbee
300
       #
           3 \text{ or 'vanleer'} \implies \text{van Leer}
301
       #
           4 or 'mc'
                         ==> MC limiter
302
       \# clawdata.limiter = [0, 0]
303
       clawdata.limiter = ['minmod', 'minmod']
304
305
306
307
       clawdata.use_fwaves = False # True \Longrightarrow use f-wave version of
308
       algorithms
309
       # Source terms splitting:
310
       \# src_split == 0 or 'none' \implies no source term (src routine
311
       never called)
       # src_split == 1 or 'godunov' => Godunov (1st order) splitting
312
       used,
       \# src_split = 2 or 'strang' \Longrightarrow Strang (2nd order) splitting
313
       used, not recommended.
       clawdata.source_split = 0
314
315
316
       #
317
       # Boundary conditions:
318
       # -
319
320
```

```
\# Number of ghost cells (usually 2)
321
       clawdata.num_ghost = 2
322
323
       # Choice of BCs at xlower and xupper:
324
       \# 0 or 'user'
                            => user specified (must modify bcNamr.f to use
325
      this option)
       \# 1 or 'extrap'
                            \Rightarrow extrapolation (non-reflecting outflow)
326
           2 or 'periodic' => periodic (must specify this at both
       #
327
      boundaries)
       #
           3 or 'wall'
                             \Rightarrow solid wall for systems where q(2) is normal
328
      velocity
       clawdata.bc_lower[0] = 'periodic'
                                              \# at xlower
330
       clawdata.bc_upper[0] = 'periodic'
                                              # at xupper
331
332
       clawdata.bc_lower[1] = 'extrap'
                                            # at ylower
333
       clawdata.bc_upper[1] = 'extrap'
                                           # at yupper
334
335
336
       # -
337
338
       # Gauges:
       # -
339
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges = []
340
       # for gauges append lines of the form [gaugeno, x, y, t1, t2]
341
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([0, 0.0, 0.0, 0.1, 10.])
342
343
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([1, 0.7, 0.0, 0., 10.])
       rundata.gaugedata.gauges.append([2, 0.7/np.sqrt(2.), 0.7/np.sqrt
344
       (2.), 0., 10.])
345
       #
346
347
       # Checkpointing:
       # -
348
349
       # Specify when checkpoint files should be created that can be
350
       # used to restart a computation.
351
352
353
       clawdata.checkpt_style = 0
354
       if clawdata.checkpt_style == 0:
355
           # Do not checkpoint at all
            pass
358
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style == 1:
359
           # Checkpoint only at tfinal.
360
           pass
361
362
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style = 2:
363
           # Specify a list of checkpoint times.
364
           clawdata.checkpt_times = [0.1, 0.15]
365
366
       elif clawdata.checkpt_style == 3:
367
```

```
\# Checkpoint every checkpt_interval timesteps (on Level 1)
368
           \# and at the final time.
369
370
           clawdata.checkpt_interval = 5
371
373
       #
374
       \# AMR parameters:
375
       # -
376
377
       amrdata = rundata.amrdata
378
379
       # max number of refinement levels:
380
       amrdata.amr_levels_max = 3
381
382
       # List of refinement ratios at each level (length at least
383
      \operatorname{amr\_level\_max} - 1)
       amrdata.refinement_ratios_x = [2, 2**4]
384
       amrdata.refinement_ratios_y = [1,1]
385
       amrdata.refinement_ratios_t = [2, 2**4]
386
387
388
       # Specify type of each aux variable in clawdata.auxtype.
389
       \# This must be a list of length num_aux, each element of which is
390
      one of:
            'center', 'capacity', 'xleft', or 'yleft' (see documentation)
       #
391
       amrdata.aux_type = ['center', 'center']
392
393
394
395
       # Flag for refinement based on Richardson error estimater:
       amrdata.flag_richardson = False # use Richardson?
396
       amrdata.flag_richardson_tol = 0.001000e+00 \# Richardson tolerance
397
398
       # Flag for refinement using routine flag2refine:
399
       \operatorname{amrdata.flag2refine} = \operatorname{True}  # use this?
400
401
       amrdata.flag2refine_tol = 1e-4 \# tolerance used in this routine
       \# User can modify flag2refine to change the criterion for flagging.
402
       # Default: check maximum absolute difference of first component of
403
      q
       \# between a cell and each of its neighbors.
404
405
       \# steps to take on each level L between regriddings of level L+1:
406
       amrdata.regrid_interval = 2
407
408
       # width of buffer zone around flagged points:
409
       \# (typically the same as regrid_interval so waves don't escape):
410
       amrdata.regrid_buffer_width = 2
411
412
       # clustering alg. cutoff for (# flagged pts) / (total # of cells
413
      refined)
```

```
\# (closer to 1.0 \Longrightarrow more small grids may be needed to cover flagged
414
       cells)
       amrdata.clustering_cutoff = 0.7
415
416
       # print info about each regridding up to this level:
417
       amrdata.verbosity_regrid = 0
418
419
420
       # ---
421
       # Regions:
422
       # -
423
       rundata.regiondata.regions = []
424
       \# to specify regions of refinement append lines of the form
425
       \# [minlevel, maxlevel, t1, t2, x1, x2, y1, y2]
426
427
428
       # ----- For developers -
429
       # Toggle debugging print statements:
430
       amrdata.dprint = False
                                      # print domain flags
431
                                      # print err est flags
432
       amrdata.eprint = False
       amrdata.edebug = False
                                      # even more err est flags
433
       amrdata.gprint = False
                                      # grid bisection/clustering
434
       amrdata.nprint = False
                                      # proper nesting output
435
       amrdata.pprint = False
                                      # proj. of tagged points
436
       amrdata.rprint = False
                                      # print regridding summary
437
438
       amrdata.sprint = False
                                      # space/memory output
                                      # time step reporting each level
       amrdata.tprint = False
439
       amrdata.uprint = False
                                      # update/upbnd reporting
440
441
       return rundata
442
443
       # end of function setrun
444
       # -
445
446
447
      __name__ = '__main__ ':
   if
448
       # Set up run-time parameters and write all data files.
449
       import sys
450
       rundata = setrun(*sys.argv[1:])
451
       rundata.write()
452
```

Bibliography

- S. S. Antman. The equations for large vibrations of strings. American Mathematical Monthly, pages 359–370, 1980.
- [2] S. S Antman. Nonlinear problems of elasticity. Applied Mathematical Sciences, 107, 2005.
- [3] Y. Başar and D. Weichert. Nonlinear Continuum Mechanics of Solids: Fundamental Mathematical and Physical Concepts. Springer, 2000.
- [4] M. J. Berger and R. J. LeVeque. Adaptive mesh refinement using wavepropagation algorithms for hyperbolic systems. SIAM J. Numer. Anal., 35:2298–2316, 1998.
- [5] I. Blekhman and K. Lurie. On dynamic materials. Proceedings of the Russian Academy of Sciences (Doklady), 171(1):1–5, 2000.
- [6] I. Blekhman and K. A. Lurie. On dynamic materials. In *Doklady Physics*, volume 45, pages 118–121. Springer, 2000.
- [7] I. I. Blekhman. Vibrational Mechanics: Nonlinear Dynamic Effects, General Approach, Applications. World Scientific, 2000.
- [8] J. M. Burgers. A mathematical model illustrating the theory of turbulence. Adv. in Appl. Mech., 1:171–199, 1948.
- [9] Clawpack Development Team. Clawpack software. http://www.clawpack.org, 2014. Version 5.2.
- [10] J. D. Cole. On a quasi-linear parabolic equation occurring in aerodynamics. Quarterly of applied mathematics, 9(3):225–236, 1951.
- [11] R Fazio and R. J. Leveque. Moving-mesh methods for one-dimensional hyperbolic problems using clawpack. *Computers and Mathematics with Applications*, 45:273–298, 2003.
- [12] To Hansun. Homogenization of Dynamic Materials. PhD thesis, Temple University, 2004.

- [13] E. Hopf. The partial differential equation ut+ uux= μ xx. Communications on Pure and Applied mathematics, 3(3):201–230, 1950.
- [14] M. Humi. A generalized cole-hopf transformation for nonlinear odes. Journal of Physics A: Mathematical and Theoretical, 46(32):325202, 2013.
- [15] S. Krylov and K. A. Lurie. Compliant structures with time-varying moment of inertia and non-zero average momentum and their applications in angular rate microsensors. J. of Sounds and Vibration, 330:4875–4895, 2011.
- [16] R. J. LeVeque. Finite Volume Methods for Hyperbolic Problems, volume 31. Cambridge University Press, 2002.
- [17] R. J. LeVeque. Finite Difference Methods for Ordinary and Partial Differential Equations: Steady State and Time Dependent Problems, volume 98. SIAM, 2007.
- [18] W. H. Louisell. Coupled mode and parametric electronics. Wiley, 1960.
- [19] A. I. Lurie. Theory of Elasticity: Foundations of engineering mechanics. Springer, Berlin, 2005.
- [20] A. I. Lurie. Non-linear Theory of Elasticity. Elsevier, 2012.
- [21] K. A. Lurie. Effective properties of smart elastic laminates and the screening phenomenon. International Journal of Solids and Structures, 34(13):1633–1643, 1997.
- [22] K. A. Lurie. The problem of effective parameters of a mixture of two isotropic dielectrics distributed in space-time and the conservation law for wave impedance in one-dimensional wave propagation. Proceedings of the Royal Society of London A: Mathematical, Physical and Engineering Sciences, 454(1975):1767–1779, 1998.
- [23] K. A. Lurie. Control in the coefficients of linear hyperbolic equations via spaciotemporal components. Series on Advances in Mathematics for Applied Sciences, 50:285–315, 1999.
- [24] K. A. Lurie. An Introduction to the Mathematical Theory of Dynamic Materials, volume 15 of Advances in Mechanics and Mathematics. Springer, 2007.
- [25] K. A. Lurie and S. L. Weekes. Effective and averaged energy densities in one-dimensional wave propagation through spatio-temporal dielectric laminates with negative effective values of ϵ and μ . Nonlinear Analysis and Applications: To V. Lakshmikantham on his 80th Birthday, page 767, 2003.

- [26] K. A. Lurie and S. L. Weekes. Wave propagation and energy exchange in a spatio-temporal material composite with rectangular microstructure. *Journal* of Mathematical Analysis and Applications, 314(1):286–310, 2006.
- [27] K. A. Lurie, S. L. Weekes, and D. Onofrei. Mathematical analysis of the waves propagation through a rectangular material structure in space-time. *Journal* of Mathematical Analysis and Applications, 355(1):180–194, 2009.
- [28] Graeme W Milton and Ornella Mattei. Field patterns: a new mathematical object. In Proc. R. Soc. A, volume 473, page 20160819. The Royal Society, 2017.
- [29] J. B. Pendry and D. R. Smith. Reversing light with negative refraction. *Physics today*, 57:37–43, 2004.
- [30] M. Rousseau, G. A. Maugin, and M. Berezovski. Elements of study on dynamic materials. Archive of Applied Mechanics, 81(7):925–942, 2011.
- [31] W. C. Sanguinet. The homogenized equations of motion for an activated elastic lamination in plane strain. ZAMM-Journal of Applied Mathematics and Mechanics/Zeitschrift für Angewandte Mathematik und Mechanik, 91(12):944–956, 2011.
- [32] W. C. Sanguinet and K. A. Lurie. Propagation of dilatation and shear waves through a dynamic checkerboard material in 1d-space+time. ZAMM-Journal of Applied Mathematics and Mechanics/Zeitschrift für Angewandte Mathematik und Mechanik, 93(12):937–943, 2013.
- [33] F. Santosa and W. W. Symes. A dispersive effective medium for wave propagation in periodic composites. SIAM Journal on Applied Mathematics, 51(4):984– 1005, 1991.
- [34] C Truesdell. Mechanics of solids. *Encyclopedia of Physics*, pages 93–116, 1984.
- [35] C. Truesdell and W. Noll. *The Non-linear Field Theories of Mechanics*. Springer, 2004.
- [36] V. G. Veselago. The electrodynamics of substances with simultaneously negative values of ϵ and μ . *Physics-Uspekhi*, 10(4):509–514, 1968.
- [37] S. L. Weekes. Numerical computation of wave propagation in dynamic materials. *Applied Numerical Mathematics*, 37(4):417–440, 2001.
- [38] S. L. Weekes. A stable scheme for the numerical computation of long wave propagation in temporal laminates. *Journal of Computational Physics*, 176(2):345– 362, 2002.

- [39] S. L. Weekes. A dispersive effective equation for wave propagation through dynamic laminates. *Wave Motion*, 38(1):25–41, 2003.
- [40] M. Zrinyi, L. Barsi, D. Szabo, and H. G. Kilian. Direct observation of abrupt shape transition in ferrogels induced by nonuniform magnetic field. *The Journal* of chemical physics, 106(13):5685–5692, 1997.